## \$PEEGHES AND WRITINGS OF <br> EMINENT INDIANS

Eduted by<br>M M Bhattacherje, ma, lle, ph D<br>Sir Gooroodass Banerjee Piofessor and<br>Head of the Department of English,<br>Unverstil' of Calcutta

## Thus book is copynght in all the countries which are stgnatones to the Berne Convention

## CONTENTS

Page
Introduction ..... vil
1 The Voice of Life Su Jagadish Chandra Bose ..... I
. 2 Individual and Unıverse Rabindranath Tagore ..... 13
3 Nationalısm in the West Rabindranath Tagore ..... 24
4 The Secret of Work Swamt Vivekananda ..... 35
5 Natıonal Idcals Lala Lajpat Rai ..... 44
'6 Mahadev Govinda Gopal Firshina Gohhale ..... 57Ranade
. 7 Education for Gitizen- V S Srmvasa Sastrı ..... 67 shıp
i8 Economic versus Moral Mahatma Gandht ..... 77 Progiess
9 First Experiences in Mahatma Gandht ..... 84 England
0 Piacticalism and Sachchudananda Sinha ..... 98 Ideahsm
1 The Awahenng Soul of $S n$ Aurobindo ..... 110 India
'2 A Convocation Address The Rt Hon'ble Dr M $R$ Jayakar ..... 123
3 Education for New Indıa Srz C Rajagopalachan ..... 137
: 4 Nationality and State Dr Rajendra Prasad ..... 148
| 5 Gautama the Buddha Dr $S$ Radhakrshnan ..... 156
6 Books that have in- Sir Chandrasekhara $V$ fluenced me Raman ..... 166
17 The Success of Non- Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru ..... 171 Violence
18 The Quest Pandtt Jawaharlal Nehru ..... 180
inotes ..... 195
past There were scholars who ignored modern Indian languages, avoided classical Indian hterature, and made a fetish of speaking and writing Engish

But, in course of ime, educated Indians learnt to shun the evils of the new type of education and to assimilate the best that it could offer Genume appicciation of the true virtues of the West replaced pontless imitation of the superfical features of forcign hife and manners, and the orthodox section gradually gave up its hostility The effect was rapid and exceeded all expectations With the progress of Enghsh education people's vision widened and their sympathies broadened They learnt to compare and to contrast, and to subject their own social, political and cultural lufe to a strict sciutmy This generated a desire to reform Indian hfe and thought and to hit them up to a higher level There was a movement for the ievaluation of old standards and also for the creation of new standards

The impact of Western culture thus produced a new type of men, completely different from anything hnown in pre-Britush India An educated middle class-discriminating, mentally alert and daring,-was ushered into custence, consisting of thinkers, scholars, politicians, scientists, hiterary men and reformers They were no bhind worshppers of old systems and ways of thmhing, but were acady to strike out new lines There had certamly been no dearth of learned men in Medicval Indra, but they had grown up under the dommation of religious dogma and rigid social conventions which they could never shahe off Scholarly Pundtes or Maulaves, they were proverimally poor, with no high status and with only limited influence Few cared to haten to them cxecpt on subtle religious questions Their howiedge and experience being parochal, they could never cee contemporary hife and thought in their proper perspecuse and lssess them at their real worth They followed
tradition and had no idea of progress such as had been accomplished in the West with the help of modern science and bistorical methods of enquiry. Dogmatism was natural to them, not critucism On the other hand, those who were products of the Western system of education m Butish India came to fill important positions under Government and in public life, and had lessure for further intellectual pursuits Not a few travelled abroad and gathered varied esperience which they were eager to utilise for their country's good

They ventulated their views freely, unmfluenced by tradition or dogma, and tued to educate public opimion Therr work was made easiel by their ability to use English as medium of expression Political unity and the umform admmistratuve system in Britush India had had the consequence of mahing English the lingua franca of this country Writers in Enghsh could transcend provincial boundaries and appeal to educated pcople m all parts of Inda This was an advantage which was not avalable in preBnush days when no one Indian language, classical or vernacular, was understood all over the country by its heterogeneous population

The success that has been achieved im re-casting Indian life and thought, has thus been due to the Enghsh language as much as to the new type of culture from the West It is significant that Indian speakers and writers have won world-wide admuration for their mastery of English and for their facilty in using a forengn language, even in the most advanced forms of hiterature, as if it was their mother-tongue

In view of the changes proposed in the position of English in the educational system of India, it is essentral to have a clear idea of its services to this country Apart from its contribution, as a medium of higher education and as the language of admmistration throughout India, to the - growth of cultural unity and national consciousness, it has
enabled Indians to appreciatc a great world literatuic This has, in the past, had a most stimulating effect upon literary creation in almost cvery regional language in India Its influence is traceable, for instance, in the poctry of Madhusudan Dutt, Rabindranath Tagore, and others in Bengal, in the evolution of moden Bengali prose from its crude beginnings in the Mahomedan period and in the growth of Bengali fiction and drama English has also been the medium through which the literatures, scientific thought, and philosophical speculations of contmental Europe and of America have reached Indian intellectuals Ignorance of English must thercfore entall, for a long time to come, the rish of being unfamiliar with the latest thoughtcurrents of the world, and of intellectual isolation

Patrotism may quite rightly inspire loyalty to Indian ideals in morals, social hife and spiritual outlooh in preference to those of the West, but it need not urge the immediate banishment of English from our cducation Dr Sinha has summed up the case for English very lucidly, and has pointed out how much of the opposition to it is due to mere political prejudice against the British "It is spohen by more people to-day outside Britan than mside that country, and has thus acquired the status of an international language But that is not all It enshrines, besides a rich imagmative literature, worh-a-day hnowledge of all subjects English is thus no longer the monopoly of Englishmen, or of Britons, but a great heritage to all who may carc to study it
Hence the movement to discard or to discourage English is a retrograde step from the nationalist point of vicw " Lala Lajpat Ral gocs a step further, and urges the need of the study of more than one modern European language even to the neglect of Sanshrit The needs of commerce and science, in his opinion, demand India's close contact with the
adsanced nations of Europe, and the $k$ mposuble without a hnowledge of ther languages. He sas, "If lindas of the future se the a full, healths and warous life commensurate with the mportance wheh belongs to at $b$ urtue of ats human and othe resources, it must come moto closer touch with the rest of the world Intercomice with other nations for purposes of trade and commonce is no longer optional. It is compulson If Inda's tade and commence are to be carried on by Indram and not bs foreigners, and of the Indian people are to profit therefiom, it is necessary that our traders and commercial men should hnow as many modem languages as it is possible for them to learn, first at school and then out of it "

The writers selected for the present volume represent different phases of the Renarsance m Moden Indasocial and humamtarian work, poltucal mosement, motal and phalosophical enquirs, legal scholarship, scientific icscarch, cultural and spiritual pursuits lheir ancestry, upbranging, education and experience of life have been as varied as their contributions to this iesurgence Some, hhe Gohhak, Sastri, Radhahrishnan, Nchru, Tagore, and Rajagopalachari belong to the highest. ic, the prestly caste Mahatma Gandhi came fiom the trading class The others stand mudway in the social merarchy Rabindranath Tagore was a scion of an aristocratic family, and Nehus is of very well-to-do orign Scicral came of middle-class famulics, while Sastrı and Gohhale were boin of poor parents Sr Aurobindo and Nechru had a thorough English cducation from early childhood, which, but for their subsequent contact with Indian culture, might possiblv have tended to denationalise them Rabindranath was brought up in Calcutta m an atmosphere where there was a happs combination of the influences of the East and the West

He subsequently visited Europe and America and ganed first-hand experience of Western life and civilization With these differences, they all cxlibit the common features of having lived strenuous lives and deservedly risen to high distinction, widespread popularity, and often international fame

Many of them have been lawyers familiar with modern juridical notions and constitutional developments They have, with a few exceptions, also been political leaders and ave suffered and made sacrifices for thesr country 1 ahatma Gandhi, Sri C Rajagopalachari, Dr Rajendra Prasad, Lala Lajpat Raı, and Pandıt Nchru belong to this category The Mahatma was always an apostle of moral culture, and Pandit Nehru has sought to combinc skill and learning in international relations with a finc idealism Sir J C Bose and Sir C V Raman, indeed, confined their activities to the laboratory, but their work has kept the world mindful of India as the home of a pre-eminently intellectual and gifted people Dr Jayakar, Dr Radhakrishnan and Dr Sinha have been distingushed as educational administrators, whilc as a scholar, Dr Radhakroshnan has also conveyed the message of Indian philosophy to the West and, as a jurrst, Dr. Jayahar has been highly appreciated in England The carcers of Gokhale and Sastri show a remarkable similarity-both started as teachers and ended as public men of repute, bearmg a heavy burden of responsibility for state affars One was a close student of finance, and the other of civics Both dedicated their lives to public service Though principally a political worker, Lala Lajpat made large donations for educational purposes, and also showed a tremendous zeal for reform in society and religion Swamı Vivckananda and Sn Aurobindo differ in spite of ther apparent resemblances The former became a monk and renounced the
world early in hife, but was later icsponsible for cstablishing a great orgamzation for social worh for the relicf of the lowly and the destitute On the other hand, Sri Aurobindo, a finc product of a grcat English University, with profound classical culture, began lis carecr as an ardent nationalist and political worker, but suddenly retired to the seclusion of a French settlement on the coast and completely gave up his mundanc activitics Rabindranath Tagore, the great creative gemus and poct, interpreted the outward beauty and inner spirit of Bengal in his stones and poems, and became an achnowledged exponent of humanism and the eternal verities in Europe and America

The messages contamed in the cxtracts icproduced in this volume may thus be breelly summarized Lajpat Raı and Jayahar lay stress on cducational reform, but the former wants to rid Indian education of the ciamping mfluence of the old indigenous system and to modernise it Sastri emphasises the cultivation of civic sense and the dignity of scholarship Gohhale appreciates the value of political and social work which made Ranade so gicat The development of a high moral sense and the levelling-down of class distunctions are insisted on by Mahatma Gandhı The life and spiritual tcachings of the great Gautama are discussed by Radhakrishnan, while the importance of sclence is stressed by Sir J C Bose and Sir C V. Raman Rabindranath deals brilliantly with the fundamental difference between the Eastern and the Western outlook, Sri Aurobindo urges the necessity of avoiding foreign influence and basing India's spiritual advancement on her own soul force and characteristic culture, while Vivckananda elaborates some of the teachings of the Gecta

Learning in pre-British India was mostly theological and tended to intensify religious devotion and to develop only one aspect of human personality In contrast, Westein learm-
ing has been nourished by manifold intellectual pursuitsstudy of the natural and the social sciences, comparative religion, comparative hitcrature, etc At uts best, therefore, it has the effect of developing harmoniously most of the faculties of the human mind Again, while the older Indian learning had been confined to a few who belonged to the upper classes of society, the diffusion of hiteracy and education, at various levels, proceeded quite rapidly in the West, in spite of many obstacles, and the influence of Western culture has therefore been much wider While the one remamed sectanian and restricted, the other has become almost unversal and thus more fully humanized

Western culture has not always had blind and uncintical admirers in India Those who had imbibed it most freely have in many cases been its sternest critics and have most emphatically opposed its dissemination in this country For instance, whle Lajpat Rai wants to do away with the ancient educational system of India and the traditional bond between teacher and pupil, Vivehananda gives himself up fully and freely to the guidance of his Master and becomes the exponent of his spiritual teaching, yet the Swamı was well-grounded in Western philosophy and had travelled extensively in Europe and America Although steeped in Western thought and culture, Rabindranath established a school on the model of the Asram of ancient India, where the ideal of personal contact of the pupil with the teacher could be realsed Dr Sinha, on the other hand, attaches vast importance to Universities on the Western model and is afraid of a setbach to culture if they are not given "greater moral support" Srı C Rajagopalachan also sets a high value on University education, which in his opinion, is "a training for leadership" Universities, he thinks, are concerned with "contributions to world civiluzation" Nehru, however, points out the continuity
of Indian culture smee the Indus Valles cosulization and "traces it m the fervent fath and traditional qualities of the lndian willager He ashs himself how it can be preseried and iendered even mose frutful Refermg to his first contact with the Indian village, he savs " for me it was a real rojage of discovery and whle I was pamfully conscious of the failings and weahnesses of m s people, I Found in Indias countr-folh something difficult to define. which attracted me. It struch me that peihaps the reason for this, and for a certain stability and potential strength that they possessed, was the old Indian cultural tradition which was still retaned be them in a small measure" The nimeteenth century in India, thinks Sn Aurobindo, was mitative, self-forgetful and artificial because it followed forergn ideals and sistems of education This was an cul which had to be combated, and he tells us " it was when the flower of the educated youth of Calcutta bowed down at the feet of an illiterate Hindu ascenc, a self-illummated ecstatic and 'mistic' without a single trace or touch of the ahen thought or education upon him, that the battle was won. The going forth of Vivehananda marhed out by the Master as the heroic soul destined to tahe the world between his two hands and change it, was the first visible sign to the world that India was awahe not only to survise but also to conquer " Again, "It is God's will that we should be ourselves and not Europe We have sought to regain life by followng the law of another being than ous Nown We must return and seek the sources of hife and strength within ourselves Recover the patrimony of vour forefathers Recover the Arvan thought, the Arian disciphne, the Arian character,.. the Vedenta the Geeta, the Foga, This plea for the revival of Arran discipline and life is also a repudiation of the value of the fusion of Muslim and Hindu fultures in Medieval India, of which, however Dr Rajendra

Prasad says " The culture which was evolved was netthe purcly Muslim nor exclusively Hindu, but a happy union o both" He argucs that this joint cultural movement in spired the synthesis of religrous ideals by Kabir and Nanah

In the poltucal sphere Sastri puts his fath in thr franchise and the ballot-box, and he wishes to promot cive sense as conceived in the West Nehru, though a love of the traditional culture of Indian villagers, says, " wo believe passionately in the democratic method, and $w$ seeh to enlarge the bounds of democracy" Ever Mahatma Gandhr wants a constutution on the Europear model for India, for by Swaraj he means the " governmen" of India by the consent of the people as ascertancd by the largest number of the adult population who have contributed by manual labour to the service of the State anc who have tahen the trouble of having registered their name: as voters" But says Sri Aurobindo, "We do not behevc that our political salvation can be attained by cnlargement o Councils, introduction of the elective principle, colomal self. government or any other formula of European politics They might be sufficient if it were our ultimate destiny to be a dependent adjunct of European civilzation We beheve, on the other hand, that India is destuned to worh out her own memependent life and civilization, to stand in the forefront of the world and solve the political, social economic and moral problems which Europe has faled to solve" Agam, ' India aspired to political cmancipation, social renovation, religious vision and rebirth, but it falled because it adopted Western motives and methods"

Gohhale said of Ranade, "His one asprration througl life was that India should be aroused from the lethargy of centuries, so that she might become a great and living nation undertahing great national tashs" The statement may be apphed equally to Gohhale himself, tho
worthy disciple of Ranade His life was devoted to the building-up of India as a nation, and his dream was that India should be able to hold, in her own right and by her own efforts, a prominent position, political and economic ${ }_{2}$ among the great nations of the world For his part, Rabindianath Tagore had no illusions about the cult of nationalism prevailing in the West "A nation, in the sense of the political and cconomic umon of a pcople, is that aspect which a whole population assumes, when organised for a mechanical purpose When this organisation of politics and commerce, whose other name is the Nation, becomes all-powerful at the cost of the harmony of the higher social life, then it is an evil day for humanity" He points out that " when it allows itself to be turned into a perfect organsation of power, then there are few crimes which it is unable to perpetrate. Because success is the object and justufication of a machune, while goodness only is the end and purpose of man When this engme of orgamsation begins to attain a vast size, and those who are mechanics are made into parts of the machine, then the personal man is elimmated to a phantom, everything becomes a revolution of policy carred out by the human parts of the machine, with no twinge of pity or moral responsibility "

Economic prosperity is certanly desuable, especialls m an India oppressed by poverty and want, and Lajpat Rai is not wrong when he says, "Everyone is trying to explain his dogma or creed in such a way as to make the pursuit of happiness in this world through the acquisition of health, wealth and hnowledge, a desirable end The natural bent of the human mind as also in the same direction But a life of renunciation and poverty is still the ostensible goal of every religion What is worse, educated men who are neither priests nor monhs, and who, in most
cases, do not themselves lead a life of asceticism, are holding up that ideal for their younger countrymen " He protests vehemently against this and admits that his protests are inspired by the teachings of the West But Swamı Vivehananda, who personifies renunciation, though he was decply versed in foreign culture, preaches that the miseries of the world cannot be cured by physical help only "Until man's nature changes, his physical needs will always arise The only solution of the problem is to mahe mankind pure" Though Mahatma Gandhis India is to be economically free and self-sufficient-a state where the poor will not starve or live on only one meal a day-the Mahatma is firmly of opimion that economic progress clashes with moral progress " Possession of riches has been a hindrance to real growth In South Africa, where I had the privilege of associating with thousands of my countrymen on most intımate terms, I observed almost invariably that the greater the possession of riches the greater was their moral turpitude" "Let us," he earnestly pleads, " seeh first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness, and the irrevocable promise is that everything will be added unto us "

In the domain of scientific culture there has also been difference of opinion due to difference in outlooh The dogmatic views of Western science have not been accepted by all, and the characteristic Indian mentality finds expression at times $\operatorname{Sir} \mathrm{C} \quad \mathrm{V}$ Raman is a distinguished savant well-versed in numerous departments of hnow-ledge-e g , economic theory, physiography, public finance, mathematics and natural science He points out the contributions of the pioneers of the different sciences, like Euclid, Archimedes, Newton and Helmholtz, and explains the importance of Geometry Sir J C Bose, on the other hand, tries to cross the boundary between physics and
biology, between the living and the non-living, and warns us aganst the danger of losing sight of the fundamental fact that there can be but one truth-one Science-which includes all the branches of hnowledge In his own words, "How chaotic appear the happenings in Nature' Is Nature a Cosmos in which the human mind is some day to realise the unform march of sequence, order and law ${ }^{3}$ India through her habit of mind is peculiarly fitted to realise the idea of unity, and to see in the phenomenal world an orderly universe"

This feeling of the unity of life is emphasised by Tagore in his thoughts on the sylvan settlements of the Aryans in ancient India The West often takes pride in subduing the forces of Nature, and the forest is regarded by it as a hostrle world which has to be conquered and constrained o munster to man's wants In the West, he asserts, the orevalent feeling is that " nature belongs exclusively to ininimate things and to beasts, that there is a sudden uniccountable break where human-nature begins" But in Endia the point of view was different. "The Indian mind lever has any hesitation in acknowledging its hinship with aature, its unbrohen relation with all." The Aryan forestdwellers believed that there was no such thing as absolute solation in evstence, and that the only way of attaining to ruth was through interpenetration of our being into all objects To realise this great harmony between man's spirit and the spirit of the world was the endeavour of the forest-dwelling sages of ancient India Thus the fundamental unity of creation was not merely a philosophical speculation in India "It was her life-object to realise this great harmony in feeling and in action The earth, water and light, fruits and flowers, to her were not merely physical phenomena to be turned to use and then left aside They were necessary to her in'the attamment of her ideal of perfection "

## THE VOICE OF LIFE*

## By Sir Jagadish Chandra Bose

I dedicate to-day this Institute-which is not a Laborary but a Tcmple Physical methods are applicable for e establishment of truth which can be realised directly rough our senses, or through the vast expansion of the recptive range by means of artuficialls created organs 'e still gather the tremulous message when the audible Jte becomes maudible Even when human sight fails, e contmue to explore the region of the misible The tle that we can see is as nothing compared to the istness of that which we cannot Out of the very imperction of his senses man has built himself a raft of thought a which he makes daring adventures on the great seas * the Unknown But there are other truths whinch will man beyond the reach of even the super-sensitive instruients known to science For these we require farth, tested ot in a few years but during an enture life And a temple now erected as a memorial to the establishment of that uth for which faith was needed The personal, ret eneral, truth and fatth thus Instutute commemorates, is us that when one dedicates oneself wholly to a great bject, the closed doors shall open, and the seemingly imossible will become possible

Thirty-two years ago I chose the teaching of scrence $s$ my vocation It was then held that by its very pecular

[^0]constitution, the Indian mind would alwars turn away from the studv of Nature to metaphsical speculations Eien had the capacity for accurate observation and investigathon been assumed present, there were no opportunities for its development, there were no well-equipped laboratones or shalled mechamians It is not for man to quarrel with circumstances but brasel to accept them . and we belong to a race that has accomphshed great things with simple means

Thus dav twents-three vears ago I resolved that as far as the whole-hearted devotion and fatth of one man counted that would not be wanting, and within sis months it came about that some of the most difficult problems concerning Electric Waves found their solution in mv laborator

In the pursuit of my investagations I was unconsciously led into the border region of phrsics and phisiolog. and was amazed to find boundary lines ranishing and points of contact emerging between the realms of the Living and the non-Living Inorganic matter was found anvthing but mert, it thrilled under the action of multatudinous forces that played on it A unversal reaction seemed to bring together metal, plant and anmal under a common law They all exhbited essentall the same phenomena of fatggue and depression, together with possibilities of recovers and of exaltation, and also of permanent irresponsiveness which is associated with death I was filled with awe at this remarkable similants, and it was with great hope that I announced the results of $m$ investugation before the Roval Societi-results demonstrated by experments But the physiologists present advised me, after ms address, to confine mrself to phrsical investigations in which mv success had been assured, rather than encroach on their preserve I had unwitungl- straved into forbidden
land and thus offended against the etrquette of a new and unfamiliar caste system An unconscious theological bias was also present which confounds ignorance with faith It was forgotten that He who surrounded us with this everevolving mystery of creation, the incffable wonder that hes lidden in the microcosm of the dust partucle, enclosing within the intricacies of its atomic form all the mystery of the cosmos, also implanted in us the desire to question and understand To the theological bias were added the misgivings about the inherent bent of the Indian mind towards mysticism and uncheched imagmation But in India this burning imagination which can extort new order out of a mass of apparently contradictory facts, is held in check by the habit of meditation It is this that confers on the mind the power to pursue truth in infinitc patience, to wait, reconsider, test and repeatedly verify

It is but natural that there should be prejudice, even in science, against all mnovations, and I was prepared to wait tull the first incredulity could be overcome by further cumulative evidence Unfortunately there were misrepresentations which it was impossible to remove from this distance Thus no circumstances could have been more desperately hopeless than those which confronted me during the next twelve years My experience told me how great, sometimes even overwhelming, were the difficulties felt by an inquirer in India, but they only made me stronger in my determination that India should never relinquish what had been won for her after years of struggle

What is it that India is to win and maintain ? Has her history and the teaching of the past prepared her only for some temporary and quite subordinate gain ? There are at this moment two complementary, and not antagomstic, ideals before the country India has been drawn into the
vortex of international competition She has to become efficient in every way,-through spread of cducation, through performance of civic duties and reaponsibilitics, through activities both industrial and commerctal Neglect of these essentials of national duty will imperil her vary eustence, and sufficient stimulus for these will be found in success and satisfaction of personal ambition

But these alone do not ensure the life of a mation Such material activities have brought in the West their fruits in accession of power and wealth There has been a feverish rush even in the realm of science, to explon applications of hnowledge, not so often for promotion as for destruction of life and civilization In the absence of some power of restraint, civilization is trembling in an unstable poise on the brink of ruin Man has followed the lure and excitement of some insatiable ambition, never pausing for a moment to think of the ultımate object to the realisation of which success was to serve as a temporary incentuse He forgot that far more potent than competition was mutual help and co-operation in the scheme of life And in this countri, through millennums, there always have been some who, beyond the immediate and absorbing prize of the hour, sought for the realisation of the lighest ideal of life-not through passive renunciation, but through active struggle In India such examples of constant realisation of ideals through work have resulted in the formation of a continuous living tradition And by her latent power of rejuvencscence she has readjusted herself through infinite transformations Thus while the souls of Babylon and the Nile Valley have transmigrated, ours still remains vital, with the capacity of absorbing what time has brought, and making it one with itself

This ideal of giving, of enriching, in fine, of self-renunciation in response to the highest call of humanity is
the other and complementary ideal The motive powes for this is not to be found in personal ambition but in the effacement of all hittleness, and in the uprooting of that ignorance which regards anything as gain which is to be purchased by others' loss This I know that no vision of truth can come except in the absence of all sources of distraction when the mind has reached the point of rest

Public life and the various professions will be the appropriate spheres of activity for many asp?ring young men But I call on those very few who, realising an mner call, will devote then whole life with strengthened character and determined purpose to participation in the infinite struggle to win hnowledge for its own sake and see truth face to face

The work already carned out in my laboratory on the response of matter, and the unespected revelations in plant life foreshadowing the wonders of the highest forms of animal life, have opened out vast regions of inquiry in physics, in physiology, in medicine, in agriculture and even in psychology Problems hitherto regarded as insoluble have now been brought within the sphere of experimental investigation These inquiries are obviously more extensive than those customary either among phvsicists or physiologists, as demanding interests and aptrtudes hitherto more or less divided between them In the study of Nature, there is the need of the dual view-pomt, the alternating interpenctration of biological thought with physical studies, and plysical thought with boological studies The future worker with his freshened grasp of physics, his fuller conception of the inorganic world, as indeed thrilling with "the promise and potency of life", will have his former energy for worl and thought redoubled Thus he will be in a position to winnow the old knowledge with finer sieves, to re-search it with new enthusiasm and
subtler instruments And hence with thought and toil and tume he may hope to bring fresher views on the old problems His handling of these will be at once more vital and more kinetic, more comprehensive and more unificd

The further and fuller investigation of the many and ever-growing problems of the nascent science which includes the study of both Life and non-Life, is among the main purposes of the Institute I am opening to-day In this sphere of work I am fortunate in having a devoted band of disciples, whom I have been training for the last ten years Their number is very limited, but means may perhaps be forthcoming in future to increase it An enlarging field of young ability may thus bc avalable, from which will emerge, with time and labour, individual originality of research, productive invention, and some day even creative genius

But high success is not to be obtamed without corresponding experimental exactitude, and this is needed to-day more than ever, and will be equally needed to-morrow Hencc the long battery of super-sensitive instruments and apparatus, designed here, which lie in their cases in our entrance hall They will tell you of the protracted struggle to get behind the deceptive seeming into the reality that remained unseen, of the continuous torl, persistence and ingenuity called forth for overcoming human limitations In these directions through the ever-increasing ingenuity of device for advancing science, I see at no distant future an advance of shill and of invention among our worhers, and if shill be assured, practical application will not farl to follow in different fields of human activity

The advance of science is the principal object of this Institute, and also the diffusion of knowledge We are here in the largest of all the many chambers of this House of Knowledge-its Lecture Room In adding this feature,
and on a scale hitherto unprecedented in a Research Institute, I have sought permanently to associate the advancement of knowledge with the widest possible public diffusion of it, and this, without any academic limitations, amongst all races and amongst men and women allke

Lectures given here will not be mere repetitions at second hand of old information They will announce to an audience of some fifteen hundred people the new discoveries made here, which will be demonstrated for the first time before the public We shall maintain the highest aim of a great Seat of Learning by promoting advancement and dissemination of hnowledge Through the transactions of the Institute, Indian contributions will reach the whole world The discoveries will thus become public property

It is my further wish that, as far as the limited accommodation would permit, the facilities of this Institute should be avalable to worhers from all countres In this I am attempting to carry out the traditions of my country, which so far back as twenty-five centuries ago welcomed scholars from different parts of the world withm the precincts of its ancient seats of learning at Nalanda and at Taxila.

With this widened outlook, we shall not only mantam the highest traditions of the past but also serve the world in nobler ways We shall be at one with it in feeling the common surge of life, the common love for the good, the true and the beautiful In this Institute, this Study and Garden of Life, the claim of art has not been forgotten, for the artust has been working with us, from foundation to pinnacle, and from floor to ceiling, in this very Hall And beyond that arch, the Laboratory merges imperceptibly into the garden, which is the true laboratory for the study of Life There the creepers, the plants and the
beat, it appears in the identical cffects of stimulants. anæsthetics, and of poisons on vegetable and anumal tissues This physiological identity in the effect of drugs is regarded by leading physicians as of great significance in the scientific advance of medicine, smec here we have a means of testing the effect of drugs under conditions far simpler than those presented by the patient, far subtler too, as well as more humane, than those of cxperiments on anımals

The growth of plants and its vamations under different treatments, is instantly recorded by my Grescograph. Authoritues expect this method of investigation will advance practical agnculture, since for the first time we have been able to analvse and study separately the conditions which modify the rate of growth Experiments which would have taken months, and the results of which were liable to be vitated by unknown factors, can now be carned out in a few mmutes

Returning to pure science, no phenomena in plant life are so extremely vanied or so incapable of generalisation as the "tropic" movements, such as the twining of tendrıls, the helotropic movements of some towards, and of others away from, light, and the opposite geotropic movements of the root and the shoot m the drection of gravitation or away from it Mr latest investigations recently commumcated to the Roval Society have established a single fundamental reaction which underhes all these extremely diverse effects

Finally, I may sav a word on that other new and unexpected chapter which is opening out from mi latest researches on plants The speed with which the nervous impulse courses through the plant bas been determined, its ner ous excitability and the variatuon of that excitability have likewise been measured

The nervous impulse in plant and in man is found exalted or inhibited under identical conditions. We may even follow this parallelism in what may seem extreme cases A plant carefully protected under glass from outside shochs, looks sleek and flournshing, yet its higher nervous function is found to be atroplued But when a succession of blows is rained on this effete and bloated specimen, the shochs themselves create nervous channels and arouse anew the detenorated nature And is it not shocks of adversity, and not cotton-wool protection, that evolve true manhood ?

A question which has long been perplexing physiologists and psychologists alike is that concerned with the great mystery that underhes memory. But now through certam experiments I have carried out, it is possible to trace "memory impressions" backwards even in inorganic matter, such latent impressions being capable of subsequent revival Again, the tone of our sensation is determined by the intensity of nervous excitation that reaches the central percening organ It would theoretacally be possible to change the tone or quality of our sensation, if means could be discovered by which the nervous impulse would become modified during transit Investigation on nervous impulse in plants has led to the discovery of a controlling method, which has been found equally effective in regard to the nervous impulse in animals.

Thus phisics, physiology and pstchology are lhe converging limes that meet And at the meeting-ground must assemble those who would seek oneness amidst the manufold Here it is that the gemus of India should find its true blossoming

The thrill in matter, the throb of life the pulse of grow th the impulse coursing through the nerne and the resultmg sencations -how diverse are these and vet how
unified ' How strange it is that the tremor of cactation in nervous matter should not mercly be transmitted but transmuted and reflected like the image on a mirror, from a different plane of life, in sensation and in affection, in thought and in emotion ' Of these which is more ical, the material body or the ımage which is so different? Which of these is undecaying, and which of these is beyond the reach of death?

In the Vedic tumes it was a woman who, when ashed to make her choice of the wealth that would be hers for the ashing, inquired whether this would win for her deathlessness What would she do with it, if it did not raise her above death? The cry of the soul of India has also been not for addition of material bondage, but for immortality Many a nation had risen in the past and won the empire of the world A few buried fragments are all that remain as memorials of the great dynasties that wielded tempoial power There 1s, however, another element which finds its incarnation in matter, yet transcends its transmutation and apparent destruction that is the burning flame born of thought which has been handed down through flectmg generations

Not in matter, but in thought, not in posscssions or even in attainments but in ideals, are to be found the secds of immortality Not through material acquisition but through generous diffusion of ideas and ideals can the truc empire of humanity be established

## INDIVIDUAL AND UNIVERSE

## By Rabindranath Tagore

The crvilization of ancient Greece was nurtured withen city walls In fact, all the modern civilizations have their cradles of brick and mortar.

These walls leave their mark decp m the mmds of men They set up a pronciple of "divide and rule" $m$ our mental outlooh, which begets in us a habit of securing all our conquests by fortifying them and separating them from one another. We divide nation and nation, hnowledge and hnowledge, man and nature It breeds in us a stiong suspicion of whatever is beyond the barisers we have built, and everything has to fight haid fol its entrance into our recognition

When the first Aryan invaders appeared m India it was a vast land of forests, and the newcomers rapidly took advantage of them These forests afforded them shelter from the fierce heat of the sun and the ravages of tropical storms, pastures for cattle, fuel for sacrificial fire, and materials for bulding cottages And the different Aryan clans with their patnarchal heads settled in the different forest tracts which had some special advantage of natural protection and food and water in plenty

Thus in India it was in the forests that our civilization had its birth, and it took a distanct character from this origin and environment It was surrounded by the vast life of nature, was fed and clothed by her, and had the closest and most constant intercourse with her varying aspects

Such a life, it may be thought, tends to have the effect of dulling human intelligence and dwarfing the incentives

It is lihe dividing the bud and the blossom into two separate categories, and putting their grace to the credit of two different and antithetical principles But the Indian mind never has any hesitation in achnowledging its hinship with nature, its unbroken relation with all

The fundamental unity of creation was not simply a philosophical speculation for India, it was her life-object to realise this great harmony in feeling and in action With meditation and service, with a regulation of her life, she cultivated her consciousness in such a way that everything had a spintual meaning to her The earth, water and light, fruits and flowers, to her were not merely physical phenomena to be turned to use and then left aside They were necessary to her in the attainment of her ideal of perfection, as every note is necessary to the completeness of the symphony India intuitively felt that the essential fact of this world has a vital meaning for us, we have to be fully alive to it and establish a conscious relation with it, not merely impelled by scientific curiosity or greed of material advantage, but realising it in the spirit of sympathy, with a large feeling of joy and peace

The man of science hnows, in one aspect, that the world is not merely what it appears to be to our senses, he knows that earth and water are really the play of forces that manufest themselves to us as earth and water-how, we can but partially apprehend Likewise the man who has his spiritual eyes open hnows that the ultimate truth about earth and water hes in our apprehension of the eternal will which works in time and tahes shape in the forces we realise under those aspects This is not mere hnowledge, as science 15 , but it is a perception of the soul by the soul This docs not lead us to power, as hnowledge does, but it gives us joy, which is the product of the union of hindred things The man whoce acquantance with the world
does not lead him deeper than science leads him, will never understand what it is that the man with the spiritual vision finds in these natural phenomena (The water does not merely cleanse his limbs, but it purifies his heart, for it touches his soul The earth does not merely hold has body, but it gladdens his mind, for its contact is more than a physical contact-it is a living presence When a man does not realise his kinship with the world, he lives in a prison-house whose walls are alien to him When he meets the eternal spirit in all objects, then is he emancipated, for then he discovers the fullest significance of the world into which he is born, then he finds himself in perfect truth, and his harmony with the all is established. In India men are enjomed to be fully awake to the fact that they are in the closest relation to things around them, body and soul, and that they are to hall the morning sun, the flowing water, the fruitful earth, as the manifestation of the same living truth which holds them in its embrace. Thus the text of our everyday meditation is the Gayatrs, a verse which is considered to be the epitome of all the Vedas By its help we try to iealise the essental unity of the world with the conscious soul of man; we learn to perceive the unity held together by the one Eternal Spirit, whose power creates the earth, the shy, and the stars, and at the same time irradiates our minds with the light of a consciousness that moves and exists in unbrohen contrnuity with the outer world

It is not true that India has tried to ignore differences of value in different things, for she knows that would make life impossible The sense of the superionty of man in the scale of creation has not been absent from her mind. But she has had her own idea as to that in which his supenontr really consists It is not in the power of possession but in the power of umion Therefore Inda chose her places of
pilgnmage wherever there was in nature some special grandeur or beauty, so that hel mund could come out of its world of narrow necessitics and realise its place in the infinite This was the reason why in India a whole people who once were meat-caters gave up tahing ammal food to cultivate the sentiment of universal sympathy for hfe, an event unique in the history of manhind

India hnew that when by physical and mental barriers we violently detach ourselves from the incehaustible life of nature, when we become merely man, not man-in-theuniverse, we create bewildcring problems, and having shut off the source of their solution, we try all hinds of artuficial methods, each of which brings its own crop of intermmable difficulties (When man leaves his resting-place in universal nature, when he walls on the single rope of humanity, it means eather a dance or a fall for him, he has ceasclessly to strain every nerve and muscle to heep his balance at each step, and then, in the intervals of lins weariness, he fulminates against Providence and feels a secret pride and satisfaction in thinhing that he has been unfarly dealt with by the whole scheme of things )

But this cannot go on for ever Man must realise the wholeness of his eustence, his place in the infinite, he must know that hard as he may strive he can never create his honey within the cells of his hive, for the perennial supply of his life-food is outside their walls He must hnow that when man shuts humself out from the vitalismg and purifying touch of the infinite, and falls back upon himself for his sustenance and his healing, then he goads himself into madness, tears himself into shreds, and eats his own substance Deprived of the bachground of the whole, his poverty loses its one great quality, which is simplicity, and becomes squalid and shamefaced $\mathrm{H}_{1}$ wealth is no longer magnanimous, it grows merely extra-
vagant (His appetites do not minister to his life, heeping to the limits of their purpose, they become an end in themselves and set fire to his life and play the fiddle in the lurid light of the conflagration ) Then it is that in our selfexpression we try to startle and not to attract, in art we strive for originality and lose sight of truth which is old and yet ever new, in literature we miss the complete view of man which is simple and yet great Man appears instead as a psychological problem, or as the embodiment of a passion that is intense because abnormal, being exhubited in the glare of a fiercely emphatic artificial light When, man's consciousness is restricted only to the immedate vicinity of his human self, the deeper roots of his nature do not find therr permanent sonl, his spirit is ever on the brink of starvation, and in the place of healthful strength he substitutes rounds of stimulation Then it is that man musses his mner perspective and measures his greatness by its bulk and not by its vital link with the infinite, judges his actuvity by its movement and not by the repose of perfec-tron-the repose which is in the starry heavens, in the everflowing rhythmic dance of creation

The first invasion of Indxa has its exact parallel in the invasion of Amenca by the European settlers They also were confronted with primeval forests and a fierce struggle with aboriginal races But this struggle between man and man, and man and nature lasted thll the very end, they never came to any terms In India the forests which were the habitation of barbanians became the sanctuary of sages, but in Amenca these great living cathedrals of nature had no deeper significance to man They brought wealth and power to him, and perhaps at tumes they ministered to his enjoyment of beauty, and inspired a solitary poet They never acquired a sacred association in the hearts of men as the site of some great spiritual reconcilement where
man's soul had ats mecting-plase with the soul of the world

I do not for a moment wish to suggest that things should have been otherwase it would be an uttel waste of opportumites of history weac to repeat atsell caratly in the same mannet in every place It is best for the commerce of the spuit that people differently studted should bring there different products mito the marhet of humamty, wach of whech is complementary and necessary to the others All that I wish to say is that Indar at the outset of her catcer met with a spectal combmation of circumstances which was not lost upon her she had, acconding to hes opportunities, thought and pondered, striven and suffered, dived into the depths of existence, and acheved something which suicly cannot be without its value to people whose evolution in history took a different way altogether Man for his perfect growth requines all the living elements that constitute his comple hife, that is why his food has to be cultivated in different fields and brought from diflerent sourecs

Civilatation is a hind of mould that each nation 15 busy mahing for atself to shape its men and women acconding to its best adeal All its instututions, its legislature, th itandard of approbation and condemnation, its conscious and unconscious teachings tend towards that object Thr modern civilization of the West, by all its orgamsed efforts, is trying to turn out men perfect in phyacal, mitellectual, and moral efficiency There the vast encigies of the nations are employed in extending man's power over his surroundings, and people are combining and straining every faculty to possess and to turn to account all that they can lay ther hands upon, to overcome every obstacle on their path of conquest They are ever disciphining themselves to fight nature and other races, their armaments are getting more and more stupendous every day, their machines, their
apphances, then organisations go on multiplying at an amazing rate This is a splendid achevement no doubt, and a wonderful mamfestation of man's masterfulness, whuch hnows no obstacle and has for its object the supremacy of himself over every thing else

The ancient civilization of India had its own ideal of perfection towards which its efforts werc directed Its aim was not attaming power, and it neglected to culuvate to the utmost its capacitics, and to organise men for defensive and offensive purposes, for co-operation in the acquisition of wealth and for military and political ascendancy. The ideal that India tned to realise led her best men to the isolation of a contemplative life, and the tieasures that she ganed for mankind by penetrating into the mysteries of reality cost her dear in the sphere of worldly success Yet this also was a sublime achievement,-it was a supreme mamifestation of that human aspiration which hnows no limit, and which has for its object nothing lessthan the realisation of the Infinte

There were the virtuous, the wise, the courageous; there were the statesmen, hings and emperors of India; but whom amongst all these classes did she looh up to and choose to be the representative of men?

They were the rishs What were the rishis? They who having attaned the supreme soul in hnowledge were filled with wisdom, and having found him in unvon with the soul were in perfect harmony with the inner self, they having realused him in the heart were free from all selfish desires, and having expernenced him in all the activties of the world, had attatned calinness The rishis were they who having reached the supreme God from all stdes had found abuding peace, had become unted with all, had entered into the lufe of the Unverse

Thus the state of realising our relationship with all, of entering into everything through union with God, was
considered in India to be the ultimate end and fulfilment of humanity

Man can destroy and plunder, cam and accumulate, anvent and discover, but he is great because his soul comprehends all It is dire destruction for him when he envelopes his soul in a dead shell of callous habits, and when a blind fury of works whirls round him like an eddying .dust-storm, shutting out the horizon That indecd hills the very spirit of his being, which is the spirit of comprehension Essentally man is not a slave either of himself or of the world, but he is a lover H is frecdom and fulfilment is in love, which is another name for perfect comprehension By this power of comprehension, this pelmeation of his being, he is united with the all-pervading Spirit, who is also the breath of his soul Where a man tries to raise lumself to emmence by pushing and jostling all others, to acheve a distinction by which he prides himself to be more than everybody else, there he is alienated from that Spint This is why the Upantshads describe those who have attaned the goal of human life as "peaceful" and as "at-one-with-God", meaning that they are in perfect harmony with man and nature, and therefore on undisturbed union with God

We have a glimpse of the same truth in the teachungs of Jesus when he says, " It is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the hingdom of Heaven "-which imphes that whateven we treasure for ourselves separates us from others, our possessions are our limitations He who is bent upon accumulating riches is unable, with his ego continually bulging, to pass through the gates of comprehension of the spiritual world, which is the world of perfect harmony, he is shut up withm the narrow walls of his limited ac'quisitions

Hence the spirit of the teachings of the Upanshads is In order to find him you must embrace all In the pursuit of wealth you really give up cverything to gam a few things, and that is not the wav to attan him who is completeness

## NATIONALISM IN THE WEST

## By Rabindranath Tagore

Man's history is being shaped according to the difficultues it encounters These have offered us problems and clamed then solutions from us, the penalty of non-fulfilment being death or degradation

These difficulties have been different in different peoples of the earth, and in the manner of our overcoming them lies our distunction

The Scythans of the earlier period of Asiatic hustory had to struggle with the scarcity of their natural resources The easiest solution that they could thunh of was to organize their whole population, men, women, and children, into bands of robbers And they were irresistible to those who were chrefly engaged in the constructive work of social co-operation

But fortunately for man the easiest path is not his truest path If his nature were not as complex as it is, if it were as simple as that of a pach of hungry wolves, then, by this tume, those hordes of marauders would have overrun the earth But man, when confronted with difficulties, has to acknowledge that he is man, that he has his responsibilities to the higher faculties of his nature, by ignoring which he may achieve success that is immediate, perhaps, but that will become a death-trap to him For what are obstacles to the lower creatures, are opportunties to the higher life of man

To India has been given her problem from the beginnung of history - it is the race problem Races ethnologically different have in this country come into close contact.

This fact has been and stall continues to be the most important one in our history It is our mission to face it and prove oun humanity by dealing with it in the fullest truth Until we fulfil our mission all other benefits will be denied us

There are other peoples in the world who have to overcome obstacles in their physical surroundings, or the menace of their powerful neighbours They have organized therr power till they are not only reasonably free from the tyranny of Nature and human neighbours, but have a surplus of it left in their hands to employ agamst others But in India, our difficulties being internal, our history has been the hustory of contunual social adjustment and not that of organized power for defence and aggression

Nerther the colourless vagueness of cosmopolitanism, nor the fierce self-idolatry of nation-worship, is the goal of human history And India has been trying to accomplish her task through social regulation of differences, on the one hand, and the spiritual recognition of unity on the other. She has made grave errors in setting up the boundary walls too mgidly between races, in perpetuating in her classifications the results of mferiority, often she has crippled her chuldren's minds and narrowed their lives in order to fit them into her social forms, but for centuries new experiments have been made and adjustments carned out

Her mission has been like that of a hostess who has to provide proper accommodation for numerous guests, whose habits and requirements are dufferent from one another This gives rase to infinite complexities whose solution depends not merely upon tactfulness but upon sympath and true realization of the unity of man Towards this realization have worked, from the early time of the Upanshads up to the present moment, a series of great
spiritual teachers, whose one object has been to set at naught all differences of man by the overflow of our consciousness of God In fact, our history has not been of the rise and fall of hingdoms, of fights for political supremacs In our country, records of these days have been despised and forgotten, for they in no way represent the true history of our people Our histoiy is that of our social hife and attainment of spiritual ideals

But we feel that our tash is not yet done Ihe worldflood has swept over our country, new elements have been introduced, and wider adjustments are wating to be made

We feel this all the more, because the teaching and example of the West have entircly run counter to what we thinh was given to India to accomplish In the West the national machinery of commerce and politics turns out neatly compressed bales of humanity which have their use and high market valuc, but they are bound in iron hoops, labelled and separated off with scientific care and precision Obviously God made man to be human, but this modern product has such marvellous square-cut finush, savouring of gigantic manufacture, that the Creator will find it difficult to recognize it as a thing of spirit and a creature made in His own divine image

But I am anticipating What I was about to say is this Take it in whatever spirit you lihe, here is India, of about fifty centuries at least, who tried to live peacefully and thinh deeply, the India devoid of all politics, the India of no nations, whose one ambition has been to know this world as of soul, to live here cvery moment of her life in the meeh spirit of adoration, in the glad consciousness of an eternal and personal relationship with it It was upon this remote portion of humanity, childlike in its manner, with the wisdom of the old, that the Nation of the West burst in

Through all the fights and mtigucs and deceptions of her earher histove India had iemaned aloof, because her homes, her fields, her temples of worship, her schools, where her teachers and students lived together in the atmosphere of smplicity and devotion and learning, her village self-government with its simple laws and peaceful administration-all these truk belonged to her, and her thrones were not her concern They passed over her head like clouds, now tinged with purple gorgeousness, now blach with the threat of thunder Often thes brought devastations in then wake, but ther weme hihe catastrophes of nature whose traces are soon forgotten

But this time it was different It was not a mere drift over hes surface of hef-duft of cavalry and foot soldiers, richly caparisoned elephants, white tents and canopies, strings of patient camels bearing the loads of royalty, bands of hettle-drums and flutes, marble domes of mosques, palaces and tombs, like the bubbles of the foaming wine of extravagance, stories of treachery and loyal devotion, of changes of fortune, of dramatic surprises of fate This. tume it was the Nation of the West driving its tentacles of machinery deep down mto the sonl

Therefore I say to you, it is we who are called as witnesses to give evidence as to what our Nation has been to humanity We had known the hordes of Moghals and Pathans who invaded India, but we had known them as human races, with their own religions and customs, hhes and dislikes,-we had never known them as a nation we loved and hated them as occasions arose, we fought for them and against them, talked with them in a language which was theirs as well as our own and guded the destiny of the Empire in which we had our active share But this time we had to deal, not with kings, not with human races but with a nation-we, who are no nation ourselves

Now let us fiom our own experience answer the questron What is this Nation?

A mation, in the sense of the political and economic union of a people, is that aspect which a whole population assumes, when organized for a mechanical purpose Society as such has no ulterior purpose It is an end m itself It is a spontaneous self-expression of man as a social being It is a natural regulation of human relationships, so that men can develop ideals of life in co-operation with one another It has also a political side, but this is only for a special purpose It is for self-preservation. It is merely the side of power, not of human ideals And in the early days it had its separate place in society, restricted to the professionals But when with the help of science and the perfecting of orgamzation this power begms to grow and brings in harvests of wealth, then it crosses its boundaries with amazing rapidity For then it goads all its neighbouring societies with greed of material prospenty, and consequent mutual jealousy, and by the fear of each other's growth into powerfulness The time comes when it can stop no longer, for the competition grows beener, organization grows vaster, and selfishness attains supremac) Trading upon the greed and fear of man, it occupies more and more space in society, and at last becomes its ruling force

It is just possible that you have lost through habit the consciousness that the living bonds of society are breaking up, and giving place to merely mechanical organization But you see signs of it everywhere It is owing to this that war has been declared between man and woman, because the natural thread is snapping which holds them together in harmony, because man is driven to professionalism, producing wealth for himself and others, contunually turning the wheel of power for his own sahe or for the sahe of
the universal officialdom, leaving woman alone to wither and to die or to fight her own battle unarded And thus theie where co-operation is natural has intruded competition The very psychology of men and women about their mutual relation is changing and becoming the psychology of the promitive fighting elements, rather than of humanity seehing its completeness through the union based upon mutual self-surrender For the elements which have lost their hoing bond of reality have lost the meaning of therr existence Like gaseous partucles forced into a too narrow space, they come in contmual conflict with each other tull they burst the very arrangement which holds them in bondage

Then look at those who call themselves anarchists, who resent the imposition of power, in any form whatever, upon the individual The only reason for this is that power has become too abstract-it is a scientufic product made in the political laboratory of the Nation, through the dissolution of personal humanity.

And what is the meaning of these strikes in the economic world, which hike the prickly shrubs in a barren sonl shoot up with renewed vigour each time they are cut down? What, but that the wealth-producing mechanssm is incessantly growing into vast stature, out of proportion to all other needs of society,-and the full reality of man is more and more crushed under its weight? This state of things mevitably gives rise to eternal feuds among the elements freed from the wholeness and wholesomeness of human ideals, and interminable cconomic war is waged between capital and labour For greed of wealth and power can never have a limit, and compromise of self-interest can never attain the final spint of reconciliation They must go on breeding jealousy and suspicion to the end-the end which only comes through some sudden catastrophe or a spintual re-birth

When thus organzation of politics and commerce, whose other name is the Nation, becomes all-ponerful at the cosi of the harmony of the higher social hfe, then it is an exal dav for humanity When a father becomes a gamblex and his obligations to his famuly tale the secondary place in his mmd, then he is no longer a man, but an automaton led by the power of greed. Then he can do things wheh, in his normal state of mind, he would be ashamed to do It is the same thing with society When it allows itself to be turned into a perfect organization of power, then there are fen crumes which it is unable to perpetrate Because success is the object and justufication of a machme, while goodness only is the end and purpose of man When this engme of organization begins to attan a vast size, and those who are mechanics are made into parts of the machme, then the personal man is eliminated to a phantom, everything becomes a revolution of policy carried out br the human parts of the machine, wth no twinge of pits or moral responsibility It mav happen that even through this apparatus the moral nature of man tries to assert itself, but the whole series of ropes and pulleys creak and cry, the forces of the human heart become entangled among the forces of the human automaton, and only with difficult, can the moral purpose transmit itself into some tortured shape of result

This abstract being, the Nation, is ruling India We have seen in our countr some brands of tinned food advertised as entirels made and packed without being touched bv hand This description apples to the governing of Inda, which is as little touched by the human hand as possible The governors need not know our language, need not come into personal touch with us except as officials, ther can and or hinder our aspirations from a disdanful distance, ther can lead us on a certam path of polics
and then pull achet, wan with the manpulatom of ofler red tepe , the news.pers of hemeland, in whose whmms I anden atreet aredents ate recorded whit rome derems of pathos, ned but tise the stantuat motus of tahmotios
 than the Browh lale

But we. who are sonernd, are not a mere abethethon We, on our sade, are modnaduak with livang sensibhime What comes to we m the chape of a mete boodless polies mas peree mot the vers core of out he, man thaten the whole future of our people wath a peapetanl helplesences of emascultion, and ict mas neser touch the chord of hamamit on the other sade or tom it it in the mot madequatch fecble mmoer Such wholeale and umsersal aus of fearful recponsibilts min can never perform, with such a degree of statematic manarencs, where he is an mdwdual human being these onls become posible, where the man is represented by an ortopus of abtuactions, sending out $1 t 5$ wriggling atms in all ducetions of space, and fiving ats mumerable suchers even into the far-awa future In this reign of the Nition, the govenned ate pursued bu suspicions, and these are the suspicions of a tremendous mass of orgamized bram and musele Pumshments are meted out, which leave a trail of miseries across a large blecding tract of the human heart, but these pumshments are dealt by a mere abstract force, m which a whole population of a distant country has lost ats human personality

I have not come here, however, to discuss the question as it affects my own country, but as it aflects the future of all humanity It is not a question of the British Government, but of government by the Nation-the Nation whech is the organized self-mterest of a whole people, where it is least human and least spintual Oui only momate
experience of the Nation is with the British Nation, and as far as the government by the Nation goes there are reasons to believe that it is one of the best Then, again, we have to consider that the West is necessary to the Last We are complementary to each other because of our different outlooks upon life which have given us different aspects of truth Therefore if it be true that the spirit of the West has come upon our ficlds in the guise of a storm, it is nevertheless scattering living sceds that are immortal And when in India we become able to assimilate in our life what is permanent in Western civilization, we shall be in the position to bring about a reconcilation of these two great worlds Then will come to an end the one-sided dommance which is galling What is more, we have to recognize that the history of India docs not belong to one particular lace but to a process of creation to which various races of the world contributed-the Dravidians and the Aryans, the ancient Greehs and the Persians, the Mohammedans of the West and those of Central Asia Now at last has come the turn of the Enghish to become true to this histor and bring to it the tribute of their life, and we neither have the right nor the power to caclude this people from the bulding of the destiny of India Therefore what I say about the Nation, has more to do with the history of Man than specially with that of India

This history has come to a stage when the moral man, the complete man, is more and more giving way, almost without hnowing $1 t$, to make room for the political and the commercial man, the man of the limited purpose This process, anded by the wonderful progress in science, is assuming gigantic proportion and power, causing the upset of man's moral balance, obscuring his human side under the shadow of soulless organization We have felt its iron grip at the root of our hfe, and for the sake of humanity we
must stand up and give wainmg to all, that this nationalism is a cruel epidemic of evil that is sweeping over the human woild of the present age, and eating into its moral vitality

I have a deep love and a great respect for the British race as human beings It has produced great-hearted men, thinhers of great thoughts, docrs of great deeds It has given rise to a great hiterature. I hnow that these people love justice and freedom, and hate hes They are clean in their minds, franh in their mannens, true in their friendships, in their behavour they are honest and relaable The personal experience which I have had of their literary men has roused my admiration not merely for their power of thought or expression but for their chivalrous humanity We have felt the greatness of this people as we feel the sun, but as for the Nation, it is for us a thick mist of a stufing nature covering the sun itself

This government by the Nation is neither British nor anything else; it is an apphed science and therefore more or less similar in its principles wherever it is used It is like a hydraulic press, whose pressure is impersonal, and on that account completely effective The amount of its power may vary in different engmes Some may even be driven by hand, thus leaving a mangin of comfortable looseness in their tension, but in spirit and in method their differences are small Our Government mught have been Dutch, or French, or Portuguese, and its essentral features would have remaned much the same as they are now Only perhaps, in some cases, the organization might not have been so densely perfect, and, therefore, some shreds of the human might still have been clinging to the wreck, allowing us to deal with something which resembles our own throbbing heart

Before the Nation came to rule over us, we had other governments which were fore1gn, and these, like all govern-
ments, had some element of the machine in them But the difference between them and the government by the Nation is lihe the difference between the hand-loom and the power-loom In the products of the hand-loom the magic of man's living fingers finds its expression, and its hum harmonizes with the music of life But the powerloom is relentlessly lifeless and accurate and monotonous in its production

We must admit that during the personal government of the former days there have been instances of tyranny, mjustice and extortion They caused sufferings and unrest from which we are glad to be rescued The protection of law is not only a boon, but it is a valuable lesson to us It is teachung us the discipline which is necessary for the stability of civilization and for continuity of progress We are realizing through it that there is a unversal standard of justice to which all men, irrespective of their caste and colour, have their equal clam

This reign of law in our present Government in India has established order in this vast land inhabited by people different in their races and customs It has made it possible for these peoples to come in closer touch with one another and cultivate a communion of aspiration

But this desire for a common bond of comradeship among the different races of India has been the worl of the spirit of the West, not that of the Nation of the West

## THE SECRET OF WORK

By Swam Viverananda

Helping others physically, by removing their physical needs, is mdced a good thing, but help is more substantual according as it is more far-reaching because the need 15 greater If a man's wants can be removed for an hour, it is helping him indeed; if his wants can be removed for a year, it will be more help to him, but if his wants can be removed for ever, it is surely the greatest help that can be given him It is only with the hnowledge of the spirit that the faculty of want is anmhilated for ever, so helping man spintually is the best help that can be extended to him He who gives spiritual hnowledge is the greatest benefactor of mankind A spiritually strong and sound man can be powerful in esery other respect, if he so wishes Until there is spiritual strength in man, even physical needs cannot be well satisfied Next to spiritual comes mtellectual help The gift of bnowledge is a far higher guft than that of food and clothes, it is even lugher than giving life to a man, because the real life of man consists of hnowledge Ignorance is death, knowledge is hife Life is of very hittle value, if it is a life in the dark, groping through ignorance and misery Next comes, of course, physical help Therefore, in considering the question of helping others, we must always strive not to commit the mistake of thinking that physical help is the only kind of help that can be given It is the least umportant, because it can never bring permanent satisfaction The misery that Ifeel when I am hungry is removed by eating, but hunger returns,
my misery can cease only when I am satisfied beyond all want Then hunger will not mahe me miscrable, no distress, no sorrow will be able to move me Thus help which tends to make us strong spiritually is of the highest type, next comes intellectual help, and after that physical help

The museries of the world cannot be cured by physical help only Untıl man's nature changes, his physical needs will always arise, and miseries will always be felt, and no amount of physical help will remove them complctely The only solution of the problem is to make manhind pure Ignorance is the mother of evil and of all the masery we see Let men have light, let them be pure and spiritually strong and educated, then alone will misery cease in the world We may convert every house in the country into a charitable asylum, we may fill the land with hospitals, but human misery will continue until man's character changes

We read in the Bhagavad-Geeta again and again that we must all work incessantly We cannot do any worh which will not do some good somewhere, there cannot also be any work which will not cause some harm somewhere Every work must necessanly be a misture of good and evil, yet we are commanded to work incessantly Good and evil will both have their consequences Good action will entail upon us good effect, bad action bad But good and bad both forge fetters for the soul The solution reached in the Geeta in regard to this cramping influence of work is, that if we do not attach ourselves to it, it will not hold our soul in bondage We shall try to understand what is meant by this " non-attachment" to work

This is the one central idea in the Geeta, worl incessantly, but be not attached to it Samskara can be translated very nearly by " nherent tendency" To use the simile of a lahe for the mind, no ripple or wave that rises in it,
dies out enturely, but it leaves a mark and there is a possibility of that wave coming out agam This mark, whth the possibility of the wave reappearng, is what is called Samshara Every work that we do, every movement of the body, every thought that we think, leaves such an impression on the mind-stuff, and even when the impressions are not obvious on the surface, they work in the subconscious iegion of the bram What we are is determined every moment by the sum total of these impressions on the mind What I am just at this moment, is the effect of the sum total of all the impressions of my past life This is really what is meant by character, each man's character is determined by the sum total of these impressions If good impressions presall, the character becomes good, if bad, it becomes bad If a man continuously hears bad words, thinks bad thoughts, docs bad acts, his mind will be full of bad impressions, and they will influence his thought and work without his being conscious of the fact These bad impressions will always be worhing, and their resultant must be eval, and the man will be a bad man he cannot help it The sum total of these impressions in him will create a strong motive power for dong bad acts He will be like a machme in the hands of his impressions, and they will force him to do evil Simularly, if a man thinks good thoughts and does good work, the sum total of then impressions will be good, and this, in a similar manner, will force him to do good even in spite of humself When a man has done so much good work and thought so many good thoughts that there is an irresistrble tendency in him to do good in spite of himself and even if he wishes to do evil, his mind, as the sum total of his tendencies, will not allow him to do so, these will hold him back When such is the case, the man s good character is said to be established

As the tortose tuchs its fect and head mside the shell and will not come out cien though you may break the shell into preces, even so the character of the man who has control over his motives and organs, is unchangeably established He controls his own mner forces, and nothing can draw them out agamst his will Bv this continuous reflex of good thoughts and good impressions moving over the surface of the mind, the tendency to do good becomes strong, and in consequence we are able to control the Indryas (sense-organs, the nerve-centres) Thus alone as character formed, and only a man of character can get at truth Such a man is safe for ever, he cannot do any evil You may place him in any company, but there will be no danger for him There is a still higher state than having this good tendency, and that is the desire for liberation You must remember that fiecdom of the soul is the goal of all systems of Yoga, and cach one of these cqually leads to the same result Through work alone men may get where Buddha got largely through meditation or Christ through prayer Buddha was a 7nam, Christ was a Bhahta, but the same goal was reached by both of them The difficulty 1s here Liberation means full freedom-frecdom from the bondage of good, as well as from the bondage of cul A golden chain is as much a chain as an iron one There is a thorn in my finger, and I use another to take the first one out, and when I have tahen it out, I throw both of them aside I have no necessity for heeping the sccond thom, because it is a thorn after all So bad tendencies are to be counteracted by good ones, and bad impressions on the mind should be removed by the fresh waves of good ones, untul all that is evil almost disappears, or is subducd and held in control in a corner of the mind, but after that, the good tendencies also have to be removed Thus the "attached" becomes the "unattached" Worh, but
let not the action or the thought pioduce a deep impression on vour mind Let the ripples come and go, let great actions procecd from the muscles and the bram, but let them not make any deep impression on the soul.

How can this be done? We sce that the impression of every action to which we get attached remains I may meet hundreds of persons during the day, and among them meet also one whom I love, but when I reture at might and try to think of all the faces I saw, only one face comes before the mind's cye-the face which I saw perhaps onlv for one munute, and which I loved, all the others have vanished Owing to my attachment to a particular person, his face caused a deeper impression on my mind than those of the others. But physically, the impressions have all been the same

Therefore, be "unattached", let the brain centres work, work incessantly, but let not the mind be affected Work as if you were a stianger in this land, a sojourner, work incessantly, but do not bind yourselves, bondage is terrible This world is not our habitation, it is only one of the many stages through which we are passing Remember the great teachung of the Sankhya, "The whole of nature is for the soul, not the soul for nature" The very reason for nature's existence is education of the soul, it has no other meaning, it is there because the soul must have hnowledge, and through knowledge free itself If we remember this always, we shall never be attached to nature, we shall hnow that nature is a book which we are to read, and that when we have gained the required knowledge, the book is of no more value to us We are identifying ourselves with nature, we are thinking that the soul is for nature, that the spirit is for the flesh, and, as the common saying has it, we thinh that man "lives to eat" and not "eats to hive" We are contmually
mahing this mistahe, we are regarding nature as ourselves and are becoming attached to $1 t$, and as soon as this attachment comes, there is the deep impression on the soul, which binds us down and makes us work not as freemen but as slaves

The gist of this teaching is that you should work lihe a master and not lihe a slave, worh incessantly, but do not do slave's work Do you not see how everybody works? Nobody can be altogether at rest, ninety-nme per cent of men work hike slaves, and the result is masery, it is all selfish work But work with freedom, inspired by love 1 The word "Love" is very difficult to understand, love never comes until there is freedom There is no true love possible in the slave If you buy a slave and the him down in chains and mahe him worh for you, he will work lhe a drudge, but there will be no love in him So when we ourselves work for the things of the world as slaves, there can be no love in us, and our work is not true work This is truc of work done for relatives and friends, and is true of work done for ourselves Selfish work is slaves work, and here is a test Every act of love brings happincss, there is no act of love which does not bring peace and blessedness in its train Real evistence, ical hnowledge, and real love are eternally connected with one another, the three in one, where one of them is, the others also must be, they are the three aspects of the One without a second-the Eustence-Knowledge-Bhes When this caistence becomes relative, we see it as the world, this hnowledge becomes in its turn modified into the hnowledge of the things of the world, and this bliss forms the foundation of all true love hnown to the heart of man Therefore true love can never react so as to cause pam either to the lover or to the beloved Suppose a man loves a woman, he wishes to have her all to himself and feels extremel
jealous about every movement of hers, he wants her to sit near him, to stand near him, and to eat and move at his bidding He is a slave of desire and wishes to have her as his slave That is not love, it is a hind of morbid affection of the slave, insmuating itself as love It cannot be love, because it is panful, if she does not do what he wants, it brings him pain To love there is no painful reaction, love only brings a reaction of bliss, if it does not, it is not love, it is something else When you have succeeded in loving your husband, your wife, your chuldren, the whole world, the unverse, in such a manner that there is no reaction of pain or jealousy, no selfish feeling, then you are in a fit state to be unattached

Krrshna says "Look at Me, Arjuna ' If I stop from work for one moment, the whole unverse will decay I have nothing to gain from worl, I am the one Lord, but why do I work ? Because I love the world " God is unattached because He loves, - real love makes us unattached Wherever there is attachment, clinging to the things of the world, you must know that it is all physical love-an attraction among particles of matter If lovers cannot get near enough, they feel pain But where there is real love, thus does not rest on physical attachment at all Lovers may be a thousand mules awav from each other, but their love does not die, and will never produce any painful reaction

To attan this unattachment is almost a life s work, but as soon as we have reached this point, we have attaned the goal of love and become free, the bondage of nature falls from us, and we see nature as she is, she forges no more chams for us, we stand entrely free and take not the results of work into consideration ; who then cares for what these may be?

Do you ash anvthing of vour children in return for
what you have given them ? It is your duty to work for them, and there the matter ends In whatever you do for a particular person, a city, or a state, assume the same attitude towards it as you have towards your chldrenexpect nothing in return If you can invariably take the position of a giver, in which everything given by you is a free offering to the world, without any thought of return, your work will bring you no attachment Attachment comes only where we expect a return

If working like slaves results in selfish attachment, working as masters of our own mind gives rise to the bliss of non-attachment We often talk of right and justice, but we find that in this world right and justice are mere baby's talh There are two things which guide the conduct of men mught and mercy The exercise of mught is invariably an act of selfishness All men and women try to make the most of whatever power or advantage they have Mercy is heavenly, to be good, we have all to be merciful Even justice and nght should stand on mercy All thought of obtaining return for the work we do, hinders our spiritual progress, nay, in the end it brings miscry There is another way in which this idea of mercy and selfless charity can be put into practice, that is, by looking upon work as "worshup" in case we beheve in a Personal God Here we give up all the fruits of our work unto the Lord, and, worshipping Hım thus, we have no right to expect anything from manhind for what we do The Lord Himself worhs incessantly and is ever without attachment Just as water cannot wet the lotus leaf, so work cannot bind the unselfish man by giving rise to attachment to results The selfless and unattached man may live in the very heait of a crowded and sinful city, 3et he will not be touched by sin

Now rou see what Karma-1oga is, -1eadiness to act
and help every one, without any thought of return. Never vaunt of your gifts to the poor or expect their gratitude, but rather be giateful to them for giving you the opportunity of practising charity Thus it is plain that to be an ideal householder is much more difficult than to be an ideal Sannyast, the true life of action is indeed harder than the equally true life of a enunciation
-Sclections from Swame Vivekananda

## NATIONAL IDCALS

By Lala Lypat Ray

We should come to a clear conception of what our national ideals consist of Do we want to be part of the "civilized world," and mahe our contribution to its progress, by thought and action, or do we want to be an isolated national umit, happy in ous retirement and isolation? Of course, we want political hberty, cconomic mdependence, social solidarity and religious ficedom, but to what end? Are these things ends in themselves or onl a means to some other and higher end? If so, what is it ?

Some will say that salvation is the ultimate end we desire But what is meant bv salvation? Is it the Nircana of Buddhism, the merging of the individual soul in the supreme soul of the Vedanta, the temporary bliss of the Arya Sama, the Muhtt of the Christian or the paradise of the orthodo Moslem ? Or are these, after all, onl delusions ? The real salvation hes in frecdom from misciv, poverty, disease, ignorance and slavery of cvery hind, in this life, now and here for ourselves and hereafter for our successors There are religions which enjoin on their followers the duty of suffering all the pangs of misery, poverty, disease, ignorance and slavery, in order to have the certainty of bliss and happiness in the life to come In fact, this is more or less the tendency of all religions which have been well-established

From the earnestness which all classes of Indians are displaying in fighting misery, poverty, disease, ignorance, and slavery, it appears that they have made up their minds on one question at least whatever ther ultumate am
may bc, Muhtz or Nirvana, our people do not want miscry, poverty, disease, ignorance and slavery either for themselves or for their children. Hindus (Sanatanists, Arya Samajısts, Brahmo Samajısts; Vedantısts and others), Moslems, Christians, are all agieed on this point Every one is trying to explain his dogma or cieed in such a way as to make the pursuit of happiness in this world, through the acquisition of wealth and health and hnowledge, a desirable end The natural bent of the human mind is also in the same direction

But priests, prophcts and reformess are not dead, nor do they show any sugns of death They are just hidng then heads and biding their time With the least encouragement they come out into the open and stait their porsonous propaganda A life of renunciation and poverty is still the ostensible goal of every religion Sannyasts, Derveshes and monks are still our ideals of human perfection Even the most rational and liberal-minded reformer respects and admires them Men of religion we call them, and hence our instinctive, deep-rooted sentiment is in their favour What is worse, educated men, who are neither priests nor monks, and who, in most cases, do not themselves lead a life of asceticism, are holding up that ideal for their younger countrymen

Every religion preaches sublime spiritual pinciples, but religious teaching, as ordnarily understood, invariably lays emphasss on the negation of life, and not on 1ts full realisation

Higher Hindu religion teaches that salvation lics in Jnan which is not mere hnowledge, but realized knowledge It insists that those who aspire to this must live a full life, albeit a controlled life They must do their full share of duty to society and learn all the lessons of worldly life They could next ienounce

BEI-5
only certain phases of hife in favour of others Renunciation did not in ancient times involice an cualtation of poverty over wealth, but only frcedom from the obligztions of property at a certain stage of onc's hife In fact, the most ancient literature of the Hindus mahes no mention, except by far-fetched implication, of Sannyasis All the great Reshes and Mumes of the past had property, as well as family They preferred to hve away from crowds onl for purposes of research, loga-Samadhz or concentration of mind on the problems of life This was not an end in itself, but a new social means to a social end

It was not a desire for Muhti that led them to do 1 , but the very social and admırable desire of helping humanis by attempting a rational solution of the problems of life Looh how this ideal was degraded in later tumes, untul we came to exalt a life of mere renunciation as such, and to place it at the top of hife's edifice is a goal, an end, and a lighthouse It is true the whole nation never practised it, but that was because it was an impossibility Mans people certanly did adopt $1 t$, until we find that to-das a good part of the nation (sometimes estimated it one-fourth), having abandoned all productive cconomic worh, engages itself in preaching the vitucs of remuncirtion and in mahing people beheve that nest to becoming a Sadhu himself, the best thing for a man to do to avord damnation is to feed and mantam Sadhus

I am afraid what I have said of Hindursm is also more or less true of Mohammedanism and of Christianity So deep-rooted is the sentiment that even iconoclastic reformmg agencies like the Arya Sama, the Brahmo Samay and the Vivehananda Mission among the Hindus often dirft in the same dinection Then hymns, songs and prayers are still brimful of that spirit At the time when English education was introduced in India, thes fatal
tendency towards the negation of life was a substantal part of the national character. We may defend our respective religions aganst the charge of having taught this negation, but we cannot with any honesty deny the prevalence of this spirit to an alarming cxtent among our people Nor can we conceal that, more or less, our literature is full of this tendency We may call it an addition of degenerate times, but there it is No one reading this literature can evade the subtle influence of this all-per ading tendency Our Epics are the most human documents we possess, yet cuen they are not free from thus spirit

Now it must be admitted that the present awakening, the protest agamst this tendency, owes its origm to forengn education, however godless it may have been Sometimes I feel thankful for its very godlessness But for this education there might have been no awahening, or, to be more accurate, the awakening mught have been indefinitely delayed To my mand the first need of India is the absolute destruction of this tendency towards the negation of life It is the fundamental basis of our whole national weahness. Christiamty too has this tendency, but if the Christian nations had adhered to true Chrstranity, they would have made no progress at all It is not Christianity that has produced the improvements in modern life Progress in Europe has been made in spite of Christianty The most important work before us, then, is to change the psychology of our people, to create in them an interest in, or zest for, real life

The idea of life generally prevaling in India is that it is a necessary evil That life itself is a misery and a misfortune from which it is desirable to escape, is so deeply written in the souls of our people that it is not easy to cfface it What India needs is an earnest, widely spread.
persistent effort to teach and preach the gospel of life That hfe is real, precious, earnest, invaluable,- to be prized, preserved, prolonged and enjoyed, is not so obvious to our people as it should be Not that Indians do not value life-the sast bulk of them piefer mere living to honourable living

Ancient Hindus seem to have had a clear sdea of the amount of energy that had been expended in the evolution of man It is so decp-rooted that every Hindu rustic will tell you what a privilege it is to be born a human being So far he is all right The trouble begins when he starts to consider the am of life As to that, he is being told day in and day out that supreme merit hes in hilling desire, in escaping from the life of the senses so as to escape from the pain of rebirth This necessarnly leads him to shun life, to belittle 1 t, and eventually to escape from it if he can I admit that this is a perversion of the original doctrme, and that there is no sufficient sanction for it in the ancient scripture, but this is the prevaing behef

The first am of a national system of education should be to destroy this belief

The attempt to live in the past is not onlv futile but also foolsh, what we need to take care of is the future If India of the future is to live a full, healthy and vigorous hife commensurate with the importance whinch attaches to it by virtue of its human and other resources, it must come into closer touch with the rest of the world If it is to occups its rightful place among the nations of the globe, it must make the most profitable and the most effective use of its human potentialities

Sanshrit is a perfect language, hhe Latm and Greeh, husing a great and valuable literature They are sisters in this respect But Europe and America are
people are to profit therefrom, it is necessary that our traders and commercial men should know as many modern languages as it is possible for them to learn first at school and then out of at The bulk of the nation must be engaged in agniculture, or manufacture, or busmess For all these pursuits a knowledge of the modern languages is almost a necessity Under these circumstances to compel boys to devote the greater part of their time to the study of a complicated, difficult, ancient language like Sanshrit is such a flagrant misuse of energy that it is bound to reduce the general efficiency of the nation It is high time the nation made up its mind that the study of Sanshrit, lhe e other luxuries, was for the few and not for the many It is necessary only for purposes of research and culture, and for ennching the vocabulary of the vernaculars For the many the study of modern Indian and foreign languages must be insisted upon

Descending from national literature to national methods of education, I must say at once that it will be a folly to revive the latter They are out of date and antiquated To adopt them will be to take a backward step

The present school system is atrocious, and there is no doubt that the ancient system was in certain respects (mark, in certain respects only) much better The system actually followed at the time of the introduction of British rule had lost the best features of the more ancient one We are glad that the system then prevalent was rejected in favour of the Western school system

The subject is so vast and so complicated that it is impossible to discuss it at any length here, but one cannot make oneself fully intelligible without mahing some more observations on it

The ancient system which emphasized the personal relationship of the Guru and the Chela was good in certain
iespects but harmful otheiwise The persond iclationship supphed the human element which is now massing This was a guarantee of greater attention being pard to the formation of habits which constitutc character On the other hand, it had a tendency towards enslaving the pupil's mind The aim of education should be to qualify the cducated man to think and act for himself with a due sense of responsibility towards society Did the ancient system acheve this? In my judgment, it could not The very oath administered to the Biahmachan and the benediction anvohed by the Guru, if properly analysed, will show that the ideal was to reproduce the Guru in the person of the Chela The aim of every parent and every teacher should be to enable ther children and pupils to be greater and better persons than they are themselves I shall be glad to be corrected if I am mistahen in this behef But the discipline enforced was too strict, too mechanical, and too emprical The rehgion taught was too formal, ingd, and nariow A disproportionate amount of time was devoted to the memorizing of rules of grammar and texts It seems that the relations between the teacher and the pupil were possibly freer in the times of the Upanishads than in the period of the Codes The system inculcated in the Codes is unduly strict

But it was not peculhar to India The Arabs, the Greehs, and the Romans also had sımilar systems

The fact that in spite of this drawbach, the Hindu, the Greek, the Roman, the Arab and the Catholic Christian institutions of mediæval Europe produced so many eminent scholars, philosophers and jurists, is no proof of their excellence This only establishes the capacity of the human mind to tianscend its environment and to rase above the limitations imposed on it by authority, be the authority that of the parent, the Guru, or the State

I am extremely doubtful if the system of education advocated in the Codes was ever followed unversallv I have reason to thinh that it was manly devised for the chuldren of the Brahmms $B e$ that as it may, I have no doubt that it is impossible to re-introduce it in India to-day I am also positive that it is detrimental to the sort of character we want to develop, nay, which we must develop, in our boys and garls, if we are to heep pace with the rest of the world, in its onward march Our boss and girls must not be brought up in hot-houses They should be brought up in the midst of the society of wheh they are to be members They should form habits and learn manners which will enable them to rise to cvery emergency They should learn to overcome temptations and not to shun them The world is full of temptation But it is also a place for enjoyment, provided one does not injure oneself and others through it So long as onc is loyal to the socicty im which one's lot has been cast and towands which one has social obligations, one commits no sin by tahing to the pleasures of hife in a moderate degree

Boys and girls must learn their social obligations when in their teens To segregate them at such a time is to deprive them of the greatest and best opportunity of their hives The idea of having schools and colleges and universities in localities far away from the bustle of city life and from the temptations meidental to $1 t$, $1 s$ an old idea which is being abandoned by the best educational thinkers of the world The new rdea is to let boys and garls be surrounded by the conditions of life in which they have to move and which they will have to meet in later life To let boys and girls grow in isolation, ignorant of the conditions of actual life, innocent of its social amenities, with no experience of the sudden demands and emergencies of group hfe, 15 to deprive them of the most valuable element of
ther education The aim of education is to fit men and women for the battle of life, we do not want to convert them into anchorites and ascetics Boys and guls of today are the citizeris of to-morrow. From among them must come our statesmen, administrators, generals, inventors, captams of industry and manufacturers, as much as our phlosophers, thinkers and teachers Eren sound thunking, to be useful for practical purposes, must be based on a full knowledge of the different phases of life All life is social We are beginming to realize that the best social thmeers of the world have been those who were brought up in the full blaze of the social conditions of their tume and who had personal experience of how men in general hived, and how they acted and reacted on one another

In my judgment, it is not a sound idea to make an anchorite of a boy or a girl Boys and girls should have- every opportunity of seeing hife, experiencing its shochs and reactions, and of getting out of the hofes in which their anmal instancts and their youthful impulses put them Boys brought up in isolation, and girls brought up behind the Pudah, make very poor men and women Often they have been seen succumbing to the first temptation they came across They wrech their hves from want of experience and want of nerve I am speahing from actual expenence Not that men educated in ordinary schools and colleges are always better, but at least others have not shown any supenonty in meeting situations which arise from bemg thrown into social conditions to which they were strangers before M, expenence justifies me in saying that the latter go to greater extremes in lavity of character and looseness of behaviour. Thev lack the power of adjustment

It is my desire to impress upon my countrvmen, with all
the carnevences I porsts and wath all the rmphin I a mla.
 bringens up bows and gits in an tmophere of whition Bose and sirls should be weated as wome ale, rather than as dependants, mferion mol whomdintt We shambed evend to them oun fullent confidener and enourure thwolute frankness in them Inmerd of bepmes the over sepatate, we chouk brme them toerther In mindement geater harm 15 done bs hecpme them epart 1 fime I am treading on delicate ground Pribudier and sentimont, accumalated dumy conturion of arcumberibed life, are all aganst me the chong will come be deeree But come it must and come it will

It wall be so much waste of oppostumu not to profit be the experience of other peoples Our ide as of moralits and decenct must undergo change Our boys and girk must grow in an temosphere of frank ness, frectom and muthail confielence Ve must do was with suppoion and ditrust It breeds hapocrase, sheophancs and disease Teachers and Garus of Indil must in future learn to st aside the tone of command and cuthoritv to wheh the have hitherto been accustomed Bors and gnls are not clay in ther hands to be moulded into pattems of their choice That was a stupid dea sferer atemed 'lhes are living beings, products of nature, heredits and ensuonments They throb with the same impulses and desires and ideas as we do These impulses and desires iequire sanc gudance They cannot be regulated by mere authority, or manly by authonts, without mury to thenr manhood and womanhood We command the vouth to do things, of the rightcousness and value of which they have not been convinced The result is a habit of slavish submission to authority I recognize that we cannot perhaps chminate the element of command altogether
fiom the education and upbringing of boys and grrls They must, sometimes, be protected from themselves. But the command should be the last step, taken with reluctance and out of a sense of unavordableness which comes from having otherwse falled to arouse an intelligent understanding in the child

Paients and teachers must learn to respect the child No Japanese ever strikes a child, yet Japanese chuldren are models of reasonableness The Japanese maintain a commendable attitude towards then chuldren They treat the children as thear equals and always address them as such They never criticise them harshly The use of the rod is absolutely unhnown in Japanese homes. Harsh language or expression of anger aganst chuldren is very rare. The Japanese code of life is very strict in certain respects It exacts strict obedience and enforces strict discipline Japanese soldiers have earned a name for their high sense of dutv and readiness for self-sacrifice, but these come out of a traditional love for their country and its sovereign, rather than from fear of any penalties m childhood In shoit, the system that stresses the authority of the teacher or the parent, which is bascd on a suspicion of human nature and human tendencies, which is distrustful of childhood and youth, which is openly out for control and discipline, which favours empirical methods of pedagogy, which has no respect for the instincts of the boy and the girl, is not an ideal system for the production of the self-reliant, assertive and dynamic type of men and women that new India wants I come to the conclusion, therefore, that a widespread revisal of the ancient or mediæval system of education is unthunhable It will take us centunes back, and I am sure that the country will not adopt it But I hnow that there are groups of people in India who are in love








 men mot to be 1 wati all then fat bethe pite what.
 sutem uf cime vion beme of thom du a mut al firet


 ment Some perliph me.n min cher lie shonld tum he aliected eather be thear prome or bs then wotemuman

 down policies and making plem for the upliftome of the mation What as aquired s a ebher efud ofthe attitwn

> —The Problem of Matumal Lduation a Irata

## MAHADEV GOVINDA RANADE*

## By Gopal Krishna Gokhale

Mr Ranade had great talents, and they were jomed to a prodigious amount of industry, and a singular depth of carnest conviction And for thirty-five years, this most remarhable man read, and thought, and wrote, and spoke, and worked incessantly, almost without a day's breah or hohday The material, therefore, on which one may base one's address on Mr Ranade, is bound to bewlder and overwhelm by its very immensity Indeed it seems to me to be an casier matter to deliver a series of a dozen addresses on the different aspects of Mr Ranade's life and life-worh, than to attempt a general discourse such as I am expected to deliver this afternoon Thus we might speah of Mr Ranade as a man-onc of the samthest men of our tumeonc, contact with whom was elevating and holv, or we might speah of him as a patriot, or as a reformer, or we might speak of hm as a scholar or as a teacher, or again as a worher, I behesc, the greatest worker of our time We might thus have a dozen different discourses, and yet not c chaust our subject But a general address touching on all these sides of Mr Ranades worh, and yet avording the appearance of mesc commonplace obseriations, is, in ms opmon, a most difficult task

The first thing that struch anv one who came in contact with Mr Ranade, as underlving all hes mancllous
*Spech dehered at the Hindu Linon Club. Bombas in 1903 on the second anmeersary of Mr Ranade $s$ death
personalit, was hus pure fertent and profound patnotism In all mv experience, I have met onl one other so utterIs absorbed dav and mght, in thoughts of his country and of her welfare-and that is Mr Dadabhar Naoray To him Induas past was a matter of great, of legitimate pride, but eien more than the past his thoughts ware with the present and the future and this was at the root of lus matchless and astomshing acturiti in different fields of reform $H_{i s}$ onc aspiration through life was that India should be roused from the lethargh of centunes, so that she might become a great and living nation, responsive to truth and justice, and self-respect responsuc to all the clams of man s hugher nature, ammated bi loftv ideals, and undertahing great national tashs

And it was this behef ardent and passionate which mspired all Mr Ranades actuntr in the field of reform. It was not merelv love of truth or mpatience of evil that made a reformer of Mr Ranade-these of course, were there but Mr Ranade was br nature far too gentle and forbeanng to cause pam to others bi an aggressive attitude tovards their religious beliefs or social practices, if that pan could bv any means be avooded There have been reformers-and great reformers-in the hustor of the world and of India too who have preached reform and brated persecution for the sahe of truth and of conscience because ther heard a Hugher Vorce urging them to proclarm that truth at all hazards I thunk such men stand on a pedestal all therr own-the lughest on which man can stand Mr Ranades platform was not theshe preached reform, not merel because his conscience urged him to do so but also because his intellect was satisfied that whout reform there was no hope for us as a natoon Men who preach truth for its own sake live really for all humanit, though their words are addressed to the
people of a particular time and place Mr Ranade was content to live and work for his country only, and though he was a careful student of the history and mstitutions of other people, he studied them mamly to derive lessons from them for the guidance of his own countrymen

I think this essential difference between Mr Ranade and other great reformers has to be clearly grasped in order to understand the true character of his work and teachings. Thus Raja Ram Mohan Roy took up his stand agamst idolatry, because to his mind the worshup of idols was wiong in itself, was against truth, and as such called for his denunciation Mr Ranade, too, spohe agamst idolatry. but it was mamly because it gave rise to low and grovelling superstitions, which impeded the progress of the nation towands a higher stage of moral and rehgious life I want you to note this point, because it explains much in Mr Ranade's conduct which sometımes puzzled his friends

The next thing in Mr Ranade that struck us was that he was the most profound thinker among the Indians of our time, with a mind remarhably well balanced and fitted for tahing comprehensive vicws of things, and a great sense of justice and proportion He was never in a hurry to draw conclusions, always seching to look beneath the surface and trace results and growths to therr hidden causes His views were based on wide reading and observation, and were the result of mature reflection, and when once formed, they were urged upon the attention of his countrymen with a force and persistence which could only come of deep and earnest conviction Agam, his comprehensive mind ranged over the entire field of national work, and perccived the neccssity of a due co-ordination between different activities-and this made him equally heen for reform in all directions-equally interested in all
movements-whether the) were for the semoval of political disabilites and the iediessing of admmastrative grievances, or combating the culs of female ignorance and cark maternity and righting the wrongs of widow and the depiessed classes, or spreadmg a correct hnowledge of the cconomic stuation of the countis, on purfing worship and mahing it smples and more sputual But white recogmzing the necessity of all these acforms, he icalized that, above all, it was necessary for the monndual man to be icnovated m spirt, so that his springs of action maght be purcr, his ideals nobler, and his piactical hiec couragcous and devoted to worthy ends His ideas on these subjects he preached with gieat courage, camestness, and persistence, but never weie they marred by anl extianagance of thought or speceh And his conmetrons weic never disturbed by any amount of personal wrong on mustice

Another striking charactenstic of Mi Ranade was his gieat fath in work One is filled with a fecing of wonder and awe, as one contemplates the amount of work which this gicat man did duing lus life-lus mughty bram mecssantly engaged m acquing hnowledge and m mparting it with an enthusiasm and an cnergy of purpose sacly witnessed in this land Not only was his capacit for work phenomenal, lus delight in it was so keen-he almost seemed to revel in it In it he lied and moved and had his being Ipathy, he alwass sad, was our gicatest curse in these dars Wiong opmons he could stand, misdnected activaty he could stand, but apathy filled hmm with deep sadness-that he found harder to overcome He himself approached almost all worh with a ieligious sense of icsponsibility Just thmh of how much work he was able to get though durmg his life ${ }^{\prime}$ His offichal duties throughout were heary enough, but the did not come in the way of his doing for the country more work in ranous
fields than half a dozen men could have together done The ange of subjects that interested him was wide-phlosophy, theology, sociology, hustory, politics, cconomicsall seemed to meterest him equally His reading in respect of them was vast, and he tricd, as far as possible, to keep himself in regard to them abreast of the times Then in politics it is well known that, for nearly a quarter of a century, he was the guidng spirit of the Poona San ajank Sabha All the best worh of the Sabha, in its palmy days, either came from his hands direct, or else had to pass through them Under his gurdance, the Sabha had attamed the first position among the political associations of the country, and its representations, for a number of vears, had admittedly far more weight with Govermment than those of any other Indian olganszation In the field of social 1 eform, his activity was boundless, almost fiom the day he left college to the hour of his death Constantly writing, spcaking, discussing, advising, helping, he took a leading part in every reform movement of his time Of the Social Conference, he was the father and founder, worhing for it with a farth that was a sight for gods and men His interest in relggous reform was also deep and contmuous, and I have never heard anvthing richer than some of his sermons He was a piofound thinker, and a frequent wnter on economic subjects, and his studies in Indian Political Economy are a valuable guide to those students who wish to apply ther knowledge of Political Economy to the practical conditions of India He was one of the principal organizers of the Industrial Conference that used to meet in Poona for some years, and of the Industrial Exhibition that was held durmg the time of Lord Reay And most of the industrial and commercial undertakings that have sprung up in Poona during the last twenty years owe a gieat deal to his inspiration, advice, or assistance He has left us a

Hestory of the Mahattas, though unfortunately it is incomplete Whule in Bombay, he used to tahe a leading part in the affairs of the University In addition to all these activities, Mr Ranade carried on a voluminous correspondence with numcrous friends and followers all over India For a number of years, he received and replied to over twenty letters a day, and these concerned a wide varicty of subjects, from petty matters of merc domestic interest to high questions of State policy He was in touch with every earnest worher throughout India-his heart rcjoiced when he met an earnest worher-he noted such a man with unerring judgment, and hept himself in commumication with him ever after But it was not mercly the amount of work that he did, which excited our admiration The spirit in which he did it was, if anything, even more wonderful

Speakers and writers have often remarhed on Mr. Ranade's robust optımism, which they have regarded as a part of his mental constitution No doubt, to a certain extent, it was so He had a temperament which was cssentially hopeful It was this which made him note and gather together for use even the smallest signs of progress visible in any part of Indua To a certain extent also, his optımism sprang from the fact that his horizon was wider than that of others-he saw as from a mountan-top, when others could see only from where they stood on the plan below But it always appeared to me that Mr Ranade's great optimism was manly the result of his being so magnificent a worker It is generally those who do not workwho do not iealize the dignity and the power of workthat give themselves up to preaching the gospel of despair. Mr Ranade was profoundly convinced that if only our people worked earnestly, their future was in their own hands Worh was to him the one condition of national
elevation, and he having fulfilled it so glonously in hus own case, it was not possible for his mind to be weighed down by despondency

For himself, Mr Ranade had clearly realized that patient and long-sustamed work was necessary before any appreciable results could be achieved A remark of his made to me in, I beheve, 1891, has firmly fixed itself in my memory In that year there was severe scarcity in the districts of Sholapur and Buapur The Sarvajanık Sabha, of which I was then Secretary, had collected a large amount of information about the condition of these districts, and a representation on the subject was in due course submitted to Government It was a memonal in the preparation of which we had spent considerable labour and thought Government, however, sent us a reply of only two lines, just saymg that they had noted the contents of , our letter I was greatly disappointed when we recerved this reply, and the next day, joming Mr Ranade in his evening walk, I asked him "What is the good of tahing all this trouble and submittung memorials, if Government don't care to say anythung more than that they have noted the contents of our letters" He replied. "You don't realize our place in the history of our country. These memonals are nominally addressed to Government, in reality they are addressed to the people, so that they may learn how to think about these matters This work must be done for many years, without expecting any other result, because politics of this hind is altogether new in this land Besides, of Government note the contents of what we say, even that is something"

I have so far spohen of Mr Ranade's comprehensive intellect, the balance of his mind, his patriotism and his great passion for work I will add a word or two about the nobility of his nature-his saintly disposition, which, eien
more than his gieat intellectual gifts, won for him the devoted admiration and attachment of large numbers of his countrymen throughout India It is no caaggeration to say that younger men who came in peisonal contact with him felt as in a holy prescnce, not only uttering ' nothing base' but afraid even of thmhing unworthy thoughts, whle in his company The only other man who has cuercised a similar influence on me is Mr Dadabhai Naorajı Among Mr Ranade's great qualitics, one of the most promment was his utter, absolute unselfishncss As I have already told you, he was incessantly worhing in several fields, but never did he seeh the least recognition, never did he thinh of his getting or not getting credit for this or that Indeed, nothing pleased him more than to do his worknot only political but also almost of every other hindfrom behind somebody else His great anuety was to get more and more men to be interested in and associated with, the work I do not think anybody ever heard Mr Ranade say "I did this, I did that" It was as though the first person singular did not exist in his vocabulary The humility with which he sought to disciphne himself almost till the last day of hus life was another of his great qualities By nature he was very sensitive, fecling heenly mustice or meanness in any shape or form, but his constant effort to discipline himself enabled him to preserve his calmness under the most tryng circumstances The normal state of his mind was indeed one of quiet cheerfulness, arising from a consciousness of work well done, and from humble fath in the purpose of Providence But even when he was seriously displeased with anything, or disappointed with any one, or suffered inwardly owing to other causes, no one, who did not know him intimately, could detect any trace of that suffering on his face And never did any one--not even those who stood nearest to him-hear him

Heter a word of somplimt arams thoer who might have done ham peromal murs lo masted on hasimg all at-
 was contanth betore the publa mone capatits or another, and has vew therffore came in for a gond denl of ertucism - friendh .and minerndl -almost from dav to dat the apprechatme noteces that appeated he ded not alwass sead through I boon because I cometmes had to read the papere to him -he rareh read them hamself, has aght bemer defecuse But all umfiendi a ritiosm he made a point of hearme lle wanted to fnow it there was ans sdea therem thert he could acept And in ans wase, wen if there was pan in hearme ill that pise sad, that pan atself had us disciplen ma sulue One more great qualits of his 1 would he to mention on the occasom, and that was has readines to help all who sought hre help-and espectally those who were weak and oppesed He was accessible to tll-esen the humblest-ath all hours of the das No one cuer wrote to hm withou serenmen a seph He hastened patienth to ciery one, whether he was able to help or not Thes mdeed was to hom a pat of her practical religion

I think that fot about thint vear, he represented our lighest thought and our highest aspiration, and it will be long before we shall have another the hom $m$ our midst lou remember how we wept for him when he died Neves before had such umversal gief been witnessed in this land It was as though a mighty ware of soriow swept over the whole country, and every one-high and low, rich and poor-was equally touched by $1 t$ But oun duty towards Mr Ranade is surels not done bi merely mourning his loss The message of has life must be recogmed by us, especially by the sounger generations, as sacred and bindmg The principles for wheh he laboured all his lifeequality for all, and a recognition of the essential dignity
of man as man-are bound to triumph in the end, no matter how dark the outlook occasonally may be But we can all of us strive to hasten that triumph, and herem lies the true dignity of our life "Work and sacrifice for the Motherland " This is the message whuch Mr Ranade has left us

## EDUCATION FOR CITIZENSHIP

## By V S Srinivasa Sastri

I must begin with an expenence which was equally jovful and revealing Onc day thrteen jears ago I was far away in Natal, opening a school-house which our poor countrymen had bult for themselves with no and from the Government of the country An old man welcomed me in a Tamil speech He then recited a Sanshrit sloha, crudely no doubt and incorrectly, but so as to thrill the audience, who listened with reverent awe, I no less than they

The sloha is by a master and has a master's ease and lucidity. Still in these days when Sanshrit is not honoured in its own home as it should be, it will not be amiss to give a translation -

Learning adds to the brightness of onc's countenance
Learning is wealth secured beyond all rish
Learning is the hey to prospenty, renown and bliss
Learning is a teacher above all teachers
When one goes abroad, learning is an unfailing companion
Learning is a divinity without a peer It is to learning that hings love to do honour, not to mere pelf Why, a person devord of learning is no better than a beast
You see the poet prizes knowledge not for the material gains it may bring, but because it ennobles and elevates the soul above the grossness of the earth And I have no doubt that Indians in South Africa, though they have gone there for the bare means of subsistence which
their motherland denied them, perceive vividly the high purpose of learning and cherish it with pious longing To think that in this land where scholarship and scholars have always been objects of veneration, we should now hear liberal education derided and denounced' And forsooth; because many well-qualified men are without employment Is the only or man purpose of learning the attamment of a living ${ }^{\text {P }}$ Is it suggested that unemployment would be more endurable when associated with nescience than when associated with enlightenment ${ }^{\text {? }}$ One actually hears the asseveration from persons apparently sane that hugh education unfits one for the world's work And some who wield authority hold that the poorer classes are wronged by the spending of public revenues on colleges and similar centres of learning That I regard as one of the sinistel portents of the time The liberal professions, the public services, social and economic upluft, unofficial life that keeps government straight by criticism and direction and discharges the many functions that government cannot touch, all these require brains that have received the best training that academies can give Start high-grade technical and vocational institutions by all means But start them well and with guarantees of efficiency secured by adequate finance we have always demanded such institutions But let us not delude ourselves with the hope that they will cure unemployment Nat improbably then graduates too will have to encounter enforced idleness, and in then case the evil will be more lamentable, not less, because of the fewer remedies that are open Unemployment is a most acute and distressing malady, and we are bound to devise measures to relieve it But the measures must be calculated to acheve the end Let us not in our vevation shut up colleges and schools The undeveloped faculties, idle biams, and undirected energies
of the young will become a danger to the community, a hundied times more difficult than the piesent unemployment Not until industries and manufactures have been established on a lange scale, and economic prosperity assured to commg generations, shall we be withun sight of a sufficiency of jobs for our sons and daughters

The prevaling distemper of the young assumes stiange forms, some alarmung ones too One of these is the powerful fascmation excroised on then imagination by the triumphant carces of the dictators who hold suay over a great part of the civlized earth That they abhor and destrov all forms of popular government, that they hold freedom in uttei contempt, that thev ruthlessly suppress even the semblance of opposition and dissent, that they are bent on the re-establishment of the tyanny of tribe and race and colour which manhind has, aftes mfinitc travall, nearl outgrown-these and smilar indictments do not weigh much in the scales of immature judgment aganst the glamour of then material success Have thes not 1 ansed their people fiom the slough of despond? Have they not restored, maybe by force of arms, a sense of selfiespect to their nation? Have ther not enhanced the efficrency of then subjects, found them work and food, and in a word made their hives worth living ? These achuevements, however won, never fall to secure homage (Man has ever bowed the knce to power, and it does not tahe him long alas, contemporary events make it too plain,--to forget the dignity of the human soul, to pull down the rages of hiberty and mercy, and to instal in their places the hideous sy mbols of despotism and cruelty ) We all want great things done for us in India, don't we? Only we want them done in proper ways, justiv not harshlv, slowh if need be but surelv What is done in a hurry is undone in a hurry too

Your democracy and your frecdom, say these joung sages, are fleeting and they change contmually, they aren't worth the labour of pursuit and the care of custody But change or progress is their merit and their attraction Justice enlarges its bounds Freedom extends its joys to new groups of men and women Lducation lends grace to countless lives in every generation (Citizenshup was a tiny and precarious bundle of rights a century ago, it is now a precious cargo, which has cost many tears, many years of manly struggle, many esemplary and herosc lives But what a heritage' It has inspired the noblest and most stirring deeds, the finest, grandest poems are in its prase

At this point I would lihe to ferret and drive out of the temple of freedom some of the foul heresics which infest it But it is an odious tash and would take too long a time One, however, I must belabour now and slay, if I can That the heretics are our own people and that the heressarch is among the Cardinals are no grounds for quarter The ibehef is general that civic rights are in danger only under ahen rule, and that the champion of the hiberties of the citizen may go to sleep while the reins of admimstration are in the hands of our hindred All history testifies to the contrary, in fact in some respects fraternal enmity is capable of more callous crimes than the enmity of remote cousins English law reports tell on every page of the brave stand made by judges agaunst the tyranny of the King's officers and their encroachments on the private citizen's rights Sharply in the laws of Britain and America, less sharply in those of France, the powers of the Evecutive are demarcated from those of the Judiciary ("Good government is no substitute for self-government," was sard at first of a national government) Even in Ramarajya a Toyal subject might ask for the elementary rights of citizen-
ship. Self-righteousness is a besetting sin of popular government all the world over, the more dangerous when it rests on a large majonty From the dawn of society, power over men and things has been a notoriously corrupting influence, human ingenuity has been taxed to the limit of its resources to devise checks on its exercise, sages and philosophers have exhausted their wisdom in composing texts and homilies to the same end, and the story goes on still and will go on for ever Power of any knd, moral or material, twists human nature out of its shape, and the most conscientious rulers, besides severely watching themselves, learn to submst patiently and cheerfully to outside criticism, and audit, which it is lihewise their endeavour to make as independent as possible
(It is the distilled wisdom of ages of bitter experience that is enshnned in the saying, "Eternal vigulance is the pace of liberty" Eternal viglance? Yes, but it must be also enlightened vigilance) In a totalitanan regime the code of conduct is simple-obedience, submission, surrender. Hard to practise, it is true, but easy to understand Mere ‘subjecthood', scarcely distungushable from slavery, needs no education In the early days of man's hberation from political servitude, you had to have a certam stake in the country, you had to be of a certain age, and perhaps too you had to be literate, before you could acquire the vote and other attributes of cituzenship Not onerous qualifications to be sure, but they greatly restricted the franchise Nowadays the only real qualification required is a certain age That of residence is so easy as to be nommal To get the vote, however, is not the same thing as to use it properly, and it is with this problem we are here concerned Most people imagme that citzenship is a grand name for a trifle, that it is nothing more than casting a rote once in five jears for an unknown candidate as one
may be cajoled, bullied or brıbed into doing Many don't care to be bothered even so far Some persons of high quality, not an inconsiderable number even in advanced democracies, refuse to have anything to do with the periodical elections, being in a moral sense nauseated with the intrigues and cabals, the falschoods and deceptions, the peculations and malversations, the feuds and vendettas which degrade public life and poison the very springs of human character Here is scope for reform for generations of preachers and apostlcs, for organizations of resolute and fearless champions of public morals (If citazenship is not to be a delusion and a snare, a modern invention of Satan for the corruption of our souls, we have to understand it in its bearing on our lives and on our society, and exercise it in a spirit of dutifulness and awe of the consequences) The range of howledge that we have to traverse is formidable, including everything which is not strictly scientific, mathematical or antiquarian. The full citizen of to-day has in theory the responsibility, shared no doubt with thousands of others, for the happiness and welfare of the community In this sense he is a hing m minature, for he can make and unmake governments and take a hand, though he hardly remembers it, in moulding thein character and conduct Just think roughly of the enormous sweep of the curr1culum that would have to be framed, if we projected a seminary for instruction in citizenship Don't be frightened I shan't drag vou through any such agony Nor is it my mtention to make a bogey of citizenship. Life is one large whole, and no part of it can be studied or pursued in rigid isolation from the rest "To each man according to his capacity and inclination" I served a hard and long apprenticeship for the duties of citizenship and don't consider myself half enough equipped, but I










 repared

Some of wot who hear me mat fhant I sm come what

 gradc, thet for invemes, the profoumd lomonleder of

 the test-boohs as so, mon or kes blumk the remal labouser m Lngland who has werned no mon than the modicum of rompukors educteon hnows hate of the constatution and the laws but sold onls of tuo on the names amone wheh he has to mathe a home Once m a way the question of a new duts on the aboltion of the Lords max emerge On these isulles citremely smphtfied for has bencfit, his thinhme sa apt to be muddlled, and he wotes in large meavace on gnomate of the werght poheres that he mav be helping to suttle, in howeses small a degrec It is even worse in India The ignorance and superstution of the average voter place hm at the mercy of the unscrupulous wire-puller, and the coloun of the tuchet and the totem prented on $1 t$ are only additional hindrances between has melligence and the State problems that he is supposed to pronounce upon This
is the primary fact of all election pohtics, other factors like intimidation, colossal misrepicsentation and bribery add themselses to the welter in such wise as to upset all calculations and make what are dignified with the name of appeals to the electorate gigantic gambles in wheh all connection between the merits of the ussucs at stahe and the actual vote is completely obliterated Now judge what absurdly tenuous justufication can be pleaded for the adoption of particular policies or measures

If this is the case in lands where modern democracy tahes its rise, we seem in India to carry the fiction to greater lengths I should be trespassing if I touched on controversial politics (But it is common ground that popular elections have degencrated into Augean stables We may not expect a Hercules any more) It is possible-there 15 no harm in stretching onc's fancy-that the wit of man may invent some method of ascertaning the general will more trustworthy and less liable to abuse than a general election. And is it allowable to hope that that invention may be made in India for the purfication of our democratic processes?

In totalitarian countries, as one may expect, care is taken to mould young minds to the required pattern, which is akin to that of the slave Education therefore is a close monopoly of government and has onc and only one set of clear aims Britain is at the other evtreme and has encouraged, perhaps to the point of danger, a great varuety of private effort On one point, however, even Britush educational thought has recently come to a definute agreement, viz, that all secondary education must have for one of its arms the development of a high ideal of citzzenship Some authors have laid down definite curricula for the purpose, and an evceedingly large number of good books are avalable, covering the whole
ground In a radio broadcast I am not capected to do more than bing the subject to the notice of my audience, and may stimulate a little thought, not give it point or direction In India colleges have to do much of the higher worh done in secondary schools in Bratam My observations thercfore have necessarnly to apply to both grades of institutions

All the world over, it is now settled policy, though not rigorously practised in India, that the great professions of law, engincering, medicine, teaching, accountancy, and so on should be practised only by those who are caamined and certficd by duly appointed authoritics to be competent to practuse them I have endeavoured to show that the hand and degree of hnowledge required for the duties of citizenship or what may be called unofficial public life are very well comparable to those required for the regular professions Ignorance, charlatanry, hollow pretensions can do as much harm to socicty in the field of politics as in the other spheres In fact, since great institutions and national affairs are concerned in this case, the evils will be on a larger scale and less susceptrble to remedy

Another comparison, very relevant in this context, must be borne in mind The other professions are confined to the few that choose them The service of the public is open to all, in fact in a sense obligatory on all While therefore what is called professional education comes after general education, preparation for public life must tahe place along with general education and as part of 1 t. Several questions of organization arise, which have not been sufficiently thrashed out I would respectfully invite to them the attention of the Education Department and professional bodies For instance, are the citizenship courses to be part of the obligatory or optional studies? Are students to be examined in them and required to
score a certan mmmum of marlas lice diplomas to be grien ${ }^{3}$

One suggestion of practical valuc mas be ventured, though it mat be considered far too premature by con-sersative-minded perions Whe not mate a crifficate or diploma of citizenship a nercssari qualificition for those that stand as candidates for mumoipal councils or house of legislature ${ }^{3}$ It 15 desirable to esclude dolts and minempoops from these responsible poctions

- Thi Other Marmon'


## EGONOMIC VERSUS MORAL PROGRESS*

## By Mahatma Gandhi

Does economic progress clash with real progress? By economic progress, I tahe it, we mean material advancement without limit, and by real progress we mean moral progress, which again is the same thing as progress of the permanent element in us The subject may therefore be stated thus Does not moral progress increase in the same proportion as material progress? I know that this is a wider proposition than the one before us But I venture to thunk that we always mean the large one even when we lay down the smaller For we know enough of science to realize that there is no such thing as perfect rest or repose in this visible universe of ours If, therefore, material progress does not clash with moral progress, it must necessarly advance the latter. Nor can we be satisfied with the clumsy way in which sometumes those who cannot defend the large proposition put their case They seem to be obsessed with the concrete case of thirty milhons of Indians, stated by the late Sir William Wilson Hunter to be living on one meal a day They say that, before we can think or talk of their moral welfare, we must satisfy their dally wants With these, they say, material progress spells moral progress And then is taken a sudden jump, what is true of thirty millions is true of the universe They forget that hard cases make bad law I need hardly say to you how ludicrously absurd this deduction would be
No one has ever suggested that grinding pauperism can

## *Speech delvered at a meeting of the Murr Central College

 Economic Soctety, held at Allahabad on the 22nd December, 1916.lead to anthing else than moral degradation Ever human beung has a nght to line and therefore to find the wherewithal to feed himself and where necessan to clothe and house humself But tor thas ver smple performance we need no assistance from economusts or their laws
'Take no thought for the morrow' is an munction wheh finds an echo m almost all the relgous scriptures of the world In a well-ordered societs the securng of ones liselihood should be and is found to be the easiest thing im the world. Indeed, the test of orderhmess im a country is not the number of milhonares at owns, but the absence of starvation among its masses The onl statement that has to be exammed is, whether it can be laid down as a law of universal apphcation that materal adrancement means moral progress

Now let us take a few illustrations Rome sufiered moral fall when it attained high matemal affluence So did Egrpt and pe. aps most countres of wheh we have anv histoncal record The descendants and hinsmen of the roval and dome Krisha too fell when ther were rolling m nehes. We do not dem to the Rochefellers and the Carnegies posession of an ordman measure of moralit. but we gladk judge them mdulgenth I mean that we do not even expect them to catisf the hughest standard of morahte With them mitenal gam has not necessank meant moral gam. In South Africa where I had the pririlege of assocuating with thousunds of our countrimen on most intmate terms I observed amot manablthat the greater the powesson of nches the greater was ther moral turpitude Our rich men to sav the least did not advance the moral strugsle of passue resntance as did the poor The nch mens senve of self-respect was not so much mured is that of the poorest If I were not afrad of treading on dangerous ground, I would eventiome nearer
home and show how possession of ruches has been a hondrance to real growth I venture to thinh that the scruptures of the world are far safer and sounder treatises on laws of economics than many of the modern text-books The question we are ashing ourselves this cvening is not a new one It was addressed to Jesus two thousand years ago St Mark has vividly described the scenc. Jesus is in his solemn mood He is earncst He talks of eternity He knows the world about him. He is himself the greatest cconomist of his time He succeeded in economising tume and space-he transcended them It is to him at his best that one comes runmmg, hneels down, and asks, "Good Master, what shall I do that I may mherit eternal hife? And Jesus said unto him Why callest thou me good? there is none good but onc, that $w$, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven and come, take up the cross, and follow me And he was sad at that saying, and went away greved for he had great possessions And Jesus loohed round about, and sath unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God' And the disciples were astonished at his words But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in ruches to enter into the kingdom of God' It is easser for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a ruch man to enter into the hingdom of God" Here you have an eternal rule of life stated in the noblest
words But the disciples nodded unbehef as we do even to this day To hum they sad as we say to-dis] 'But look how the law fauls in practice if we sell all and have nothing, we shall have nothing to cat We must have moncy or we cannot even be reasonably moral' So they state their case thus "And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved? And Jesus looking upon them sath, With men it is impossible, but not with God for with God all things are possible Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thec And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto jou, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sahe, and the gospel's But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions, and in the world to come eternal life But many that are first shall be last, and the last first" You have here the result or resward, if you prefer the term, of following the law I have not taken the trouble of copying similar passages from the other non-Hindu scriptures, and I will not insult you by quoting, in support of the law stated by Jesus, passages from the writings and sayings of our own sages, passages even stronger, if possible, than the Biblical extracts I have drawn your attention to Perhaps the strongest of all the testimomes in favour of the affirmative answer to the question before us are the lives of the greatest teachers of the world Jesus, Mahomed, Buddha, Nanak, Kabir, Chattanya, Shanhara, Dayanand, Ramhrishna were men who esercised an immense influence over, and moulded the character of, thousands of men The world us the racher for their having lived in it And they were all men who deliberately embraced poverty as their lot

1 should not have lahourd m pant as I have done. if 1 did not believe thit, $m$ en fir we we hase made the modern matemblatic wate our goat, we are gome down hall in the path of propers 1 hold that eronomme
 proctess bener the amosent ide 1 his bern the limitatuon of actatics promotme wealth lha dors not put in cud to all matemat ambuon 11 c , hould sull have. as we have aluas had, mour modes people who mothe the pursutt of weth there amm lite. But we has alwas recogmed that it is a fill fiom the deles it wat be cutiful thang to hoow that the wrothent among whe offen folt that to hase wimed woluntath poor would hase been a lugher state for them (Ihat wous comnot serne God and Mimmon, $x$ in renome tath of the hacheve wlue We have to mate our chote ( Wectern matoms are to-d.ay groamng under the hecte of the monster god of matermatiom. Their moral growth has become stimed thes measure their proeress in $f$ \& $d$ Amencom weath has become the standard Ameriea is the enve of the other nations I hase heard mant of our countrimen sat that we will gam American wealth, but asod American methods I vonture to sugest that such an attempt, if it were made, in fotedoomed to falure Ve cannot be 'wise, temperate and funous' in a moment I would hase our leaders teach us to be moralls supreme m the wold Chas land of ours was once, we are told, the abode of the gods It is not possible to conceive gods mhabiting a land wheh is made hadeous by the smoke and the din of mill chamneys and factorics and whose roadwavs are traversed by rushing engines, dragging numerous cars ciowded with men who hnow not for the most part what they are after, who are often absent-mmeded, and whose tempers do not amprove by being uncomfortably pached hike sardines in
boves and finding themselves in the midst of utter strangers, who would oust them if they could and whom they would, in their turn, oust similarly I refer to these things because they are held to be symbolical of material progress But they add not an atom to our happiness Ihs is what Wallace, the gieat scientisi, has sand as lus deliberate judgment -
"In the ealhest records wheh have come down to us from the past, we find ample indications that general ethical considerations and conceptions, the accepted standard of morality, and the conduct resulting from these, were in no degree inferior to those which prevall to-day"

In a senes of chapters he then proceeds to examme the position of the English nation under the advance in wealth it has made He says "This rapid growth of wealth and increase of our power over Nature put too great a stram upon our crude civilization, on our superficial Christanity, and it was accompanied by various forms of social immorality almost as amazing and unprecedented" He then shows how factories have risen on the corpses of men, women and children, how, as the country has rapidly advanced in nches, it has gone down in morality He shows this by dealing with insantation, life-destroying trades, adulteration, bribery and gambling He shows how with the advance of wealth, justice has become immoral, deaths from alcohohsm and suicide have increased, the average of premature births, and congenital defects has increased and prostitution has become an institution He concluded his examination with these pregnant remarks -
" The proceedings of the divorce courts show other aspects of the result of wealth and leisure, while a friend who had been a good deal in London society assured me that, both in country houses and in London, various
kinds of orgies were occasionally to be met with, which would hardly have been surpassed in the period of the most dissolute emperors Of war, too, I need say nothing It has always been more or less chronic since the rise of the Roman Empire, but there is now undoubtedly a disinclination for war among all civilized peoples Yet the vast burden of armaments, taken together with the most pious declarations in favour of peace, must be held to show an almost total absence of morality as a guding principle among the governing classes"

Under the British aegis we have learnt much, but it is my firm belief that there is little to gain from Britain in intrinsic morahty, that if we are not careful, we shall mtroduce, all the vices that she has been a prey to owing to the disease of materialism We can profit by that connection only if we keep our civlization, and our morals straight, $1 \mathrm{e}, \mathrm{if}$, instead of boasting of the glorious past, we express the ancient moral glory in our own lives and let our hives bear witness to our boast Then we shall benefit her and ourselves If we copy her because she provides us with rulers, both they and we shall suffer degradation We need not be afraid of ideals or of reducing them to practice even to the uttermost Ours wall only then be a truly spiritual nation when we shall show more truth than gold, greater fearlessness than pomp of power and wealth, greater charitv than love of self If we will but clean our houses, our palaces and temples of the attributes of wealth and show in them the attributes of morality, we can offer battle to any combinations of hostule forces without having to carry the burden of a heavy mulitia (Let us seeh first the Kingdom of God and His nightcousness, and the irrevocable promise is that everything will be added unto us These are real cconomics May you and I treasure them and enforce them in our danly life

## FIRST EXPERIENCES IN ENGLAND

## By Mahatma Gandhi

I passed the Matriculation Examination in 1887 It then used to be held at two centres, Ahmedabad and Bombay The general poverty of the country naturally led Kathiawad students to prefer the nearer and the cheaper centre, and the poverty of my family lihcwise dictated to me the same choice This was my first journey anywhere without a companion

My elders wanted me to pursue my studies at college after the Matriculation There was a college in Bhavnagar as well as m Bombay, and as the former was cheaper, I decided to go there and join the Samaldas College I went, but found myself entirely at sea Everything was difficult I could not follow, let alone tahe interest m , the professor's lectures It was no fault of theirs The professors in that college were regarded as first-rate But I was so raw At the end of the first term, I returned home

We had in Mavjı Dave, who was a shrewd and learned Brahmin, an old friend and adviser of the famıly He strongly advised my widowed mother to send me to England for three years so that I might become a barrister He turned to me and ashed 'Would you not rather go to England than study here? Nothing could have been more welcome to me I was fighting shy of my difficult studies at College So I jumped at the proposal and sand that the sooner I was sent the better

My elder brother was greatly evercised in his mund How was he to find the wherewithal to send me ? And
was it proper to trust a young man like me to go abroad alonc?

My mother was still more sorely perpleaed She did not like the idea of parting from me. She had begun making minute inquaries Someone had told her that voung men got lost in England. Somconc else had sad that they took to meat, and yet another that they could not live there without hquor 'How about all this' she ashed me I sad 'Will vou not trust me? I shall not he to you I swear that I shall not touch any of those things. If there were any such danger, would Joshini let me go "'
'I can trust you here in vour natural surroundings,' she sand 'But how can I trust you in a distant land? I am dazed and know not what to do I will ash Bechary Swamı'

Becharjı Swamı was ongmallv a Modh Bama, but had now become a Jain monk He too was a family adviser hike Joshyı He came to my help, and said 'I shall get the boy solemnly to take the three vows, and then he can be allowed to go' He administered the oath and I vowed not to touch wne, woman and meat Thus done, my mother gave her permission

The High School had a send-off in my honour It was an uncommon thing for a young man of Rajhot to go to England I had wntten out a few words of thanhs But I could scarcely stammer them out

I sailed from Bombay on 4th September, 1888 I did not feel at all sea-sick But as the days passed, I became nervous I felt shy even speahing to the steward I was quite unaccustomed to talhing Enghsh, and except for Sjt Mazmudar, all the other passengers in the second saloon seemed to be English I could not speak to them For I could rarely follow them when they came up to speak to me, and even when I understood them I could say nothing
in reply I had to frame every sentence in my mind, before I could bring it out I was innocent of the use of knives and forks and had not the courage to inquire which dishes on the menu were free of meat I therefore never took my meals at table but always had them in my cabin, and they consisted principally of sweets and fruits which I had brought with me Sjt Mazmudar had no difficulty, and he maxed with everybody He would move about freely on deck, while I hid myself in the cabin the whole day, only venturing up on dech when there were but few people Sjt Mazmudar hept pleading with me to associate with the passengers and to tall with them freely He told me that lawyers should have a long tongue, and related to me his legal experiences He advised me to tahe every possible opportunity of talhing English, and not to mind making mistakes which were obviously unavoidable with a foreagn tongue But nothing could make me conquer my shyness

An English passenger, taking hindly to me, drew me into conversation He was older than I He asked me what I ate, what I was, where I was gomg, why I was shy, and so on He also advised me to come to table He laughed at my insistence on abjuring meat, and said in a friendly way when we were in the Red Sea 'It is all very well so far, but you will have to revise your decision in the Bay of Biscay And it is so cold in England that one cannot possibly live there without meat'
'But I have heard that people can live there without eating meat,' I said
'Rest assured it is a fib,' said he 'No one, to my knowledge, lives there, without being a meat-cater Don't you see that I am not ashing you to take liquor, though I do so? But I do thinh you should eat meat, for you cannot live
'I thank you for your hind advice, but I have solemnly promised to my mother not to touch meat, and therefore I cannot think of taking it If it be found impossible to get on without it, I would far rather go back to India than eat meat in order to remain there'

We entered the Bay of Biscay, but I did not feel the need either of meat or liquor

We reached Southampton, as far as I remember, on a Saturday On the boat I had worn a black suit, the white flannel one, which my friends had got me, having been kept espectally for wearing when I landed I had thought that white clothes would be the right thing when I stepped ashore, and therefore I did so in white flannels Those were the last days of September, and I found I was the only person wearing such clothes I left in charge of an agent all my ktt, including the keys, seeng that many others also had done the same, and feeling I must follow suit

I had four notes of introduction to Dr P J Mehta, to Sjt. Dalpatram Shuhla, to Prince Ranjitsinhyı and to Dadabhar Naoraj1, the Grand Old Man Someone on board had advised us to put up at the Victoria Hotel in London Sjt Mazmudar and I accordingly went there The embarrassment of being the only person in white clothes was already too much for me And when at the hotel I was told that I should not get my things from the agent the next day, it being a Sunday, I was exasperated.

Dr Mehta, to whom I had wred from Southampton, called at about eight o'clock the same evening He gave me a heartv greeting He smiled at my being in flannels As we were talking, I casually picked up his top-hat, and tring to see how smooth it was, passed mv hand over it the wrong way and disturbed the fur Dr Mehta looked somewhat angrilv at what I was doing and stopped me

But the mischief was done The incident was a warning for the future This was my first lesson in European ettquette, into the details of whuch Dr Mehta gently mutaated me 'Do not touch other people's things', he sad 'Do not ash questions as we usually do m India on first acquaintance, do not tall loudly, never address people as "sir" whilst speahing to them as we do in India, only servants and subordinates address their masters that way' And so on and so forth He also told me that it was very expensive to live in a hotel and recommended that I should live with a private famuly We deferred consideration of the matter until Monday

Sjt Mazmudar and I found the hotel to be a trying affair It was also very expensive There was, however, a Sindhi fellow-passenger from Malta who had become friends with Sjt Mazmudar, and as he was not a stranger to London, he offered to find rooms for us We agreed, and on Monday, as soon as we got our baggage, we pand up our bills and went to the rooms rented for us by the Sindhi friend I remember my hotel bill came to over £3, an amount which shoched me And I had practically staryed in spite of this heave bill' For I could relish nothing When I did not hike one thing, I ashed for another, but had to pay for both just the same The fact is that all this while I had depended on the provisions which I had brought with me from Bombay

I was very uncasy even in the new rooms I would continually thinh of my home and country My mother's love haunted me At might the tears would stream down my chechs, and home memones of all sorts made slecp out of the question It was mpossible to share my miser whith amone And eren if I could have done so, where was the use? I knew of nothing that would soothe me Leenthene was strange-the people, ther wass,
and even their dwellings I was a complete novice in the matter of Enghsh etiquette, and contmually had to be on my guard There was the additional mconvemence of the vegetarian vow Even the dishes that I could eat, I then thought tasteless and insipid. I thus found myself between Scylla and Charybdis England I could not bear, but to return to India was not to be thought of Now that I had come, I must finish the three years, sand the mner voice

Dr Mehta went on Monday to the Victoria Hotel, expectung to find me there He discovered that we had left, got our new address, and met me at our rooms He inspected my room and its appointments and shooh his head in disapproval 'This place won't do,' he sand 'We come to England not so much for the purpose of bookish studies as for gaming experience of English hife and customs And for this you need to live with a family. But before you do so, I think you had better serve a period of apprenticeship with - I will take you there'

I gratefully accepted the suggestion and removed to the freend's rooms He was all kindness and attention He treated me as his own brother, imitiated me into English ways and manners, and accustomed me to talking the language My food, however, became a semous question I could not relish boiled vegetables coohed without salt or condments The landlady was at a loss to know what to prepare for me We had oatmeal porrndge for breakfast which was farrly filling, but I always starved at lunch and dinner The friend contmually reasoned with me to eat meat, but I always pleaded my vow and then remaned silent

Day in and day out the friend would argue, but I had an eternal negative to face him with The more he argued the more uncompromising I became Dally I would pray
for God's protection and get it Not that I had any dea of God It was fath that was at work

One day the friend began to read to me Benthams Theory of Uthlty I was at my wit's end The language was too difficult for me to understand He began to expound it I sad 'Pray cacuse me These abstruse things are beyond me I admit it may be necessary here to cat meat But I cannot breah my vow I cannot argue about it I am sure I cannot meet vou in argument But please give me up as foolsh or obstmate I appreciate your love for me and I hnow you to be my well-wisher I also hnow that you are telling me agam and agam about this because you feel for me But I am helpless A sow is a vow It cannot be brohen'

The friend looked at me in surprise He closed the book and said 'All nght I whll not argue ant more' I was glad. He never discussed the subject again But he did not cease to worry about me He smohed and drank, but he never ashed me to do so In fact he ashed me to abstain from both His one annety was lest I might become very weah whthout meat, and thus be unable to feel at home in England

That is how I served my apprenticeship for a month
Meanwhile my friend had derised another way of winning me' His love for me led him to think, that of I persisted in my objections to meat-eating, I should not only develop a weah constitution, but should return to India an ignorant man because I should never in my aloofness reap the benefit of the Enghsh stav

But I decided that I should put hım at ease, that I should assure him that I would be clumsy no more, but try to become polished and make up for mv vegetariansm by cultivating other accomplishments which fitted one for polite society And for this purpose I undertooh the all too impossible tash of becomung an English gentleman

The clothes after the Bombay cut that I was wearng were, I thought, unsuitable for English socicty, and I got new ones at a fashonable tailon's. I also went in for a silk hat Not content with this, I wasted ten pounds on an evening suit made in Bond Strect, and got my good and noble-hearted brother to send me a double watch-cham of gold It was not considered quite correct to wear a readymade the and I learnt the art of tying one for myself In India the mirroi had been a luxury permitted on the days when the famly barber gave me a shave. Here I wasted ten minutes cvery day before a large mirror watching myself arranging my tie and parting my hair in the correct fashon My hair was by no means soft and every day it meant a regular struggle with the brush to keep it in position Each tume the hat was put on and off, the hand would automatically move towards the head to adjust the hair, not to mention the other civilized habit of the hand every now and then operating for the same purpose when sitting in polished society.

As if all this were not enough to make me look the thing, I directed my attention to other detanls that were supposed to go towards the mahing of an English gentleman I had gathered that it would be the proper thing to take lessons in dancme, French and elocution French was not only the language of neighbourng France, but it was the lingua fianca of the Contment over which I had a desire to travel I decided to take dancing lessons at a class and pard down $£ 3$ as fecs for a term I must have taken about six lessons in three weehs But it was beyond me to acheve anything hae rhythmic motion I could not follow the piano and hence found it impossible to heep tume What then was I to do ${ }^{\text {? }}$ The recluse in the fable kept a cat to keep off the rats, and then a cow to feed the cat with mulk, and a man to keep the cow and so on My
ambitions also grew like the famly of the rechuse I thought I should leam to pla the voln morder to cultivate an ear for Western music So I muested $\oint 3$ m a volin and somethung moie in fees 1 sought a third teacher to give me lessons in elocution and pard him a prelimmary tee of a gumea He recommended Bell's Standard Elocuthomst as the text-book, whech I purchased And I began with a speech of Pitts

But Mr Bell rang the bell of alarm in my car and I awohe.

I had not to spend a lifetime in England, I satd to myself What then was the use of learning elocution? And how could daneing make a gentleman of me? The volin I could leam exen in India I was a student and ought to go on with mis studies I should qualify miself for the Bar If $m$ character made a gentleman of me, so much the better Otherwise I should forgo the ambition

These and simular thoughts possessed me, and I expressed them in a letter which I addressed to the elocution teacher, requesting him to eacuse me from further lessons I had tahen only two or three I wrote a similar letter to the dancing teacher, and went personalls to the volm teacher whth a request to dispose of the volin for any price it might fetch She was friendly to me, so I told her how I had discovered that I was pursuing a false ideal She encouraged me in the determmation to make a complete change

This infatuation must have lasted about three months The puncthousness in dress persisted for years But henceforward I became a student

Let no one magine that my experience in dancmg and the lihe marked a stage of mdulgence in my life The reader will have noticed that there was a purpose behnd the chase The transition was therefore easy

As I hept strict watch over my way of hving, I could see
that it was necessary to economize reduce my expenses by half My accounts showed numerous items spent on fares Again my living with a family meant the payment of a regular weehly bill

So I decided to tahe rooms on my own account, mstead of living any longer in a family and also to remove from place to place according to the work I had to do, thus gaining experience at the same time The rooms were so selected as to enable me to reach the place of business on foot in half an hour, and so save fares Before this I had always taken some kind of conveyance whenever I went anywhere and had to find extra time for walks The new ${ }^{\frac{t}{x}}$ arrangement combmed walks and economy, as it meant a saving of fares and gave me walhs of elght or ten mules a day It was mainly this habit of long walks that kept me practically free from illness throughout my stay in England and gave me a fairly strong body

Thus I rented a suite of rooms, one for a sittung-100m and another for a bedroom This was the second stage The thurd was yet to come

These changes saved me half the expense But how was I to utlize the tome? I knew that Bar exammations did not require much study, and I therefore did not feel pressed for time My weak Enghish was a perpetual worry to me I should, I thought, not only be called to the Bar, but have some literary degree as well I inquired about the Oxford and Cambndge Unversity courses, consulted a few friends, and found that if I elected to go to either of these places, that would mean greater expense and a much longer stay in England than I was prepared for A friend suggested that of I reallv wanted to have the satusfaction of tahing a difficult examination, I should pass the London Matriculation It meant a good deal of labour and much addition to my stock of general knowledge, wthout any

[^1]extra expense worth the name I welcomed the suggestion But the syllabus frightened me Latin and a modern language were compulsory' How was I to manage Latm? But the friend entered a strong plea for it, 'Latin is very valuable to lawyers Knowledge of Laton is very useful in understanding law-books And one paper in Roman Law is entrely in Latin Besides, a knowledge of Latin means greater command over the Enghsh language' The argument went home, and I decided to learn Latm, no matter how difficult it might be French I had already begun, so I thought that should be the modern language I jouned a private Matriculation class Examinations were held every sir months, and I had only five months at my disposal It was an almost impossible tash for me But the aspirant after being an English gentleman chose to convert himself into a serious student I framed my own time-table to the munute, but nether my intelligence nor memory promised to enable me to tachle Laton and French besides other subjects within the given period The result was that I faled in Latin I was sorry but did not lose heart I had acquired a taste for Latm, also I thought mv French would be all the better for another trial and I would select a new subject in the science group Chemistry, which was my subject in science, had no attraction for want of experiments It was one of the compulsory subjects in India, and so I had selected it for the London Matriculation This time, however, I chose Heat and Light instead of Chemistry It was said to be easy and I found it to be so

With my preparation for another trial, I made an effort to simplify ms life still further I felt that my way of hiving did not yet become the modest means of my famuly The thought of my struggling brother, who nobly responded to mis segular calls for monctary help, decply moved me I
sall that most of those who were spending from eight to fifteen pounds monthl had the advantage of scholarshups I had befone me examples of much simpler living I came across a fair number of poor students living more humbly than I One of them was staving in slums m a room at two shillings a weck and hwing on twopence worth of cocoa and bread for a meal from cheap Cocoa Rooms It was far from me to thinh of emulating ham. but I felt I could surely have one room instead of two and cook some of my meals at home That would be a saving of four to five pounds each month I also came across books on simple hiving. I gave up the suite of rooms and rented one instead, invested in a stove, and began coohing my breahfast at home. The process scarcely took me more than twenty mmutes, for there was only oatmeal porridge to cooh and water to boil for cocoa I had lunch out and for dinner had bread and cocoa at home Thus I managed to live on a shilling and threcpence a day Thus was also a period of intensive study. Plain living saved me plenty of tume, and I passed my cramination

Let not the reader think that this living made my life by any means a dreary affar On the contrary the change harmonized my mward and outward life My life was now more truthful and my soul was full of joy

Alterations in my way of living led to changes in my diet I studied vegetanianism, subscribed to a weehls joumal of the Vegetanan Socicty in England, joined the Society and soon found myself on its executive committee. I stopped tahing swects and condiments, also tea and coffee, and began to live largely on bread, cocoa and bolled vegetables $M y$ experments taught me that the real seat of taste is not the tongue but the mind.

I also made some acquantance with vanous relgions. Thanhs to two Theosophist friends whom I met duning
the period, I was led to read the Bhagavad Gita for the first time They invited me to rcad the Song Celestial-Sir Edwn Arnold's translation of the Gtta-with them I confessed with shame that though I had never read, etther in the original or translation, what was regarded as our most sacred book, I should gladly read the English translation with them and help them in what humble way I could So I began reading the Gita with them The following verses in the second chapter made a decp impression on my mond and they still ring in my ears

If one Ponders on objects of the sense, there springs Attraction from attraction grows desire, Desire flames to fierce passion, passion breeds Recklessness, then the memory-all betrayedLets noble purpose go, and saps the mind Till purpose, mind, and man are all undone

The book struck me as one of priceless worth It has afforded me invaluable help in my moments of gloom

At the suggestion of a Christian friend from Manchester I read the Bible about the same time Parts of the Old Testament, through which I plodded with much difficulty, repelled me, but the New Testament, especially the Sermon on the Mount, captured me I compared it with the Gita The verses 'But I say unto you, that ye resist not evil but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also,' delighted me beyond measure and put me in mind of the lines from the Gujarat poet Shamalbhatt 'For a bowl of water, give a goodly meal'

I did not then know the essence of religion or of God, and how He works in us Indeed I rejoice to be able to say that on many occasions of trial He has saved me agamst myself When every hope is gone, 'when other helpers
fall and comforts flee. I hase hnown help to arrise sometow Suppleation, worshp, pravet are no superstution, he are acts more real than the acts of eateng, dmnkeng, itting of walhing. It is no exageciation to say that they lone are real, all else se umeal

$$
-M y \text { Early Lefc }
$$

## PRACTICALISM AND IDEALISM*

By Sachchidananda Sinifa

I may discuss with you onc or two of the questions m which we all are interested The first of these that strihes my mind is that of highes cducation itself, as imparted in our universitics For some years past it has been criticised, adversely and severcly, first by some British officials, and, following them, by a section of our countrymen, as responsible for many evils, ranging fiom "slave mentality" to unemployment The charge in connection with the former has lately fallen into the background, though one hears even now some echo of 1 t, from time to time, but that in regard to unemployment still persists It is constantly asserted in certain quarters that it is the universities that are mainly responsible for unemployment, in an acute form, among the educated classes in this country, and that it would disappear if steps were tahen to discourage, if not to abolish, university education But there are other countries, which, proportionately to their area and population, have a much larger number of unversitics, and turn out an appreciably larger number of graduates, but where the problem of unemployment has never been suggested as an adequate ground for discouraging or abolishing university education

I venture to suggest to you that this problem has not been examined by the critics of our universities in a correct perspective To begin with, is it possible to deal with the

* Address delivered at the suxteenth Annual Conoocation of the Nagpur Universty held on the 11th December, 1937








 solse on th low the probm af uncophoment anomert





 not in to whe the problem of mumpornent by thet

 hase turned on th the wemed for unemblonment and not the curtailment of umerits flue thon

You mas mate celu. .toon as pratuat w sou plense, sou mas consert all vour chook and collegrs mon tedimeal and icchoobomal mettumom, but wou will not theteby reduce unemplovment unles you are able to mote the the wealth of the countr, and, whit in more, to prevent is being dramed dway

Vicued thas, the une mplosment problem on Indat is not on much an educational at on cconomie one, wheh, agam, camot be dissoctued from the implications and to attempt to solse it chacll) by proposing dratic changes in the educational syitem alom, is bound to end in producine a worse state of thmgs, fon it would be an attempt to cure a bad disease by a worse iemedy. Let our educational
system be recast, revised and re-organised as you will, but unless the economic system is substantially improved by means of the industrial development of the natural resources of the country, unemployment will not disappear even though higher education were reformed out of its very existence This for the smple reason that unemployment is the result not so much of serious defects in our unuversity education as of an unsound economic system

Growing unemployment in the various spheres of intellectual activity is an international problem, the only solution of which can be the economic and occupational reconstruction of society

Our universities have rendered, in my opinion, very great services to India Assuming the correctness of the premises of our critics-that our educational system was originally designed to produce mere clerks and subordinate officials-it has certamly long since belied the intention, or expectation, of its organisers by producing not only almost all our great national leaders, but also all those who have been successful workers in various spheres of public activity, with advantage to themselves and with credit to the country It is to their alumni that India owes, to a very large extent, the progress that she has made in so many fields of national activity, which has ushered in what is popularly known as the great Indian Renaissance It is the products of the universities who have made India what she is to-day

I am, therefore, glad that wholesale denunciation of our university system has been lately subjected to criticism by several distinguished educationsts, who by their position and hnowledge are fully qualified to speak on this question with authority

I entirely agree with the views of the experts, as to the much greater scope for service by our universities, of only
thes were supplied with larger financial resources, and fortufied with greatel moral support from the leaders of public opinion, who try to depreciate the great advantages of unversits cducation, in then over-anuety to seduce uncmployment, or advance the cause of pumary or techmcal cducation

We want men and women of the highest education, and not mere techmelans-whethel enginecrs or mechames and artusans

We ane sometimes told by our mentors that ligher education is not of much value as Indian students usually go to unversities to get a degree in order to earn therr bread, and not for acquiring howledge and culture But are not the majonty of students who enter the portals of European and American umversitics actuated by the same utilitanan motive? Why then blame the poor Indian student alone, as if he were boin with a double dose of original sin? And is culture wholly incompatible with bread-carming? Very few of us, indecd, are born with a silver spoon in our mouth, and most of us have to work for our dally bread But it is not impossible, I maintan, for a cultured man to work for his bread, neither is it impossible for the bread-eamer to be a man of culture real and abiding culture, not flashy brilliance, tempered steel, not burmished tin I would, therefore, appeal to you, thenew graduates, not to be downcast by unfriendly critucisms of the education you have received For my part I firmly believe that the education imparted to you ought to be, and will be, a source of strength and not of weakness

Closely connected with the discussion of our system of higher education is that of the place occupied by English. m our university curricula Here, agam, I have come across a good deal of unwarranted criticism for which, it seems to me, there is no justification The adverse criti-
cism is evidently based on the assumption that the prominence given to English in our higher studus hmoders, or is apt to hinder, the further growth of Indian languages for literary purposes But I confess I do not at all appreciate this point of view In almost all Indan universitics many of the modern Indaan languages are now taught up to the highest standard, and degrees are awarded to successful students There is also a consensus of opimion that not only primary, but cven sccondary, education up to the Matriculation standard, should be imparted, where practicable, through the medium of the provincial language But when to comes to the question of the abolition of English, or its relegation to the bachground, this deserves our careful consideration before we decide to tamper with a well-established system which, woth all its defects, has contributed to the up-building of the nationahst India of today

It has become almost customary in addresses delivered to graduates and students at Allahabad to refer to the confluence of the famuna and the Ganga as symbolical of the blending of Hindu and Muslim cultures in our great sountry While that may be so, it does not represent the whole truth, for just as there is a thurd, though hidden, stream which lends sanctity to Prayag-the Saras-vati-even so modern Indian education involves threc, and not two, factors That third factor is the great western culture, of which we all are the products, and which, as such, cannot be left out of consideration The medium of western culture is Enghsh This point is very important, and it is the fallure to appreciate it that vitiates the many proposed schemes of Indian educational reconstruction The very prominent position which English has come to occupy as the lingua franca of the educated classes in this country, cannot be agnored

The Enghsh language is now the natural or governmental language of nearly five hundred millions of people Eastwards from Caro to Tohio, it is the second language of a diversity of peoples, it is also the second language compulsorily taught in the schools in various countries, including Japan Of the world's iadio stations, no less than hall broadcast in English Then it is a fact that English is no longer a forergn language amongst the politically-minded classes in India It is the second language wheh educated Indians habitually use in ther political and social activities No Indian language is, or can, at present, be found equally suitable for the purpose It is the knowledge of Englich and of the magmficent literature enshrmed in it that has been admittedly the great emancipating force in India It is obvious even to casual observers that our national leaders have been conversant with both

The argument advanced by those who would like to dethrone English from the promment position it occupies today in our unversitics, namely, that some other countries (like Japan and Turhey, for instance) have accomplished the feat of national education through the medium of thear own languages, is by no means convincing, as it oven looks the fundamental difference between comparatively small countries, with small populations of a fen millions, and Indiaa great subcontment with its many languages, vast terrtories, and an enormous population constituting about one-fifth of the human race Those countries have also a population speaking onlv one principal language,-unlike ours where there are a number of developed languages, each with a considerable literature The analogy of such countries, for replacing English by some Indran language, is, therefore, wholly misleading and unsound

Besides, in considering this subject, we should not
overlook the undisputed fact that Lnghsh is now the most wadels used language, and is spohen and undentood much more extensich throughout the world than any other It as spohen by more people todas outside Britan than mside that countr, and has thus acquired the status of an international language But that is not all It enshnnes. besides a nch magmatise literature, worh-a-das hnowledge of all subjects, whech is alreads being utilised bi the jouth of thes country English is thus no longer the monopoly of Englashmen, or of Britons, but a great heritage to all who mav care to studs it and reap the fruits of therr acquisition The prejudice, amongst some sections of our people, against the studs and use of English is probabls due to political considerations. born of the assumption that it is the exclusive property of the British

But, as you are no doubt aware, there are at least three great nations, outside the Britush Isles which speah English as their mother-tongue One of them, the Uimted States, is now Britans equal in sea-power and perhaps her supenor in money -power The Asiatic nations, like Cluna and Japan, with whuch India has close affinutues, hase made a knowledge of English compulsory India's positon in international circles is thus alongside of the Englishspeaking nations Hence the movement to discard, or to discourage English is a retrograde step, from the nationalist point of riew, and it should not be encouraged br the wellwashers of the country I am gratified to find that the Education Minster of the Hiderabad State declared his news on thas subject the other das, in the course of an address, as follows "I agree that education should be in the sernacular But if we let Englsh go overboard, we shall be sevening all contact with the world, forget all that we have learnt from the West-democraci included-and lose touch with the world of science and arts, and with pro-
gress, These obsenations are all the mone sigmificant smee they cmanate from the head of the Education Department of the wealthest and most populous Indan State where alone higher education is imparted through the medrum of an Indian language

I am a behever not only in cconomuc and political freedom, but also in freedom in a largei and wider sense, freedom from all unreasonable and unjustifiable restrants, not only economic, mdustral and political, but even religious and social If you tahe the same view of frecdom as I do, and cherish hiberti as the fundamental rule in all your activities, you will have learnt to refuse to submerge zour individuality, as a rational being, ether in the State, or in a social community, or a political party, or an economic group, or a rehgous fratemity, but will assert its value for progress and sense of responsibility

At present such a view of individual frecdom is at a discount even in western Europe, not excluding Britam, where it was once held in high estecm There is to-day even in advanced democratuc countries a decay of the individual's sense of responsibility, which is so necessary, to my mind, in the difficult work of government, while the indindual and his indefeasible rights to the expression of his free opinion, are being relegated to the bachground in the new experiments in government which are being made in various countries I hope, however, that you will not allow yourselves to be crushed, but will stand up for personal freedom, which lihe air is absolutely essental to human life, it being-m the words of a great statesman,"t the most meradicable craving of human nature, without which peace, contentment and happiness, even manhood itself, are not possible"

If you indulge in introspection-as I trust you doyou must have realised that your fallings are manly due to
the fact that thoueh on mellertallh lerm to mans thangs, vour fechmes and motions at and an the wis of sant
 sem paradonacal that vour fashas shonld not permut jou to do what comm ands sour melletend is cme But that it is so, is a stubborn fici, and in modrm ble ralite It is a matter of common cyperience in tha cotmos in find people, mall sphe ich of hife proferme wes end entiments wheh thes dare not thont of putume mute partice. or agamat wheh the not unoften at lise in fut, not an unusual caperience to fand an cdue ted ladtan not onk. at tumes wanture in the courtec of his rombetoons, hut actualls dome thang whin behe has profesed belefe

Now whe should the be a, and how an it be aecounted for ${ }^{2}$ The question is discused bi Herbert Spencer in a lummous essis, and this is how he explams the apperent meonsistence "It is assumed that when men are taught what is nght, the will do what is right, thit a proposition intellectuallv accepted will be morall proposituc This undue fath in teaching is mannls caused bs the erroncous conception of mind 11 cre it fully reahsed that the emotions are the master and the intellect the seratit it would be seen that little could be done bi improwine the servint while the masters remain unimproved " You will thus easily see how necessary it is that our young men and women should have a chance of improung, bs proper exercise, their emotions, as well as their mellect For obvious reasons, however, it is not possible for our schools and colleges to offer suitable opportumtics for the deselopment of what can grow only in the more congenal atmosphere of the home And as the home imphes the influence and guidance of women, it is clear that there cannot be surroundings favourable to the growth of emothons in our homes unless our women are duly qualified
by education and traming to play their parts, as they should do, in our home-life

In this view of the matter, you are brought face to face with one of the greatest, problems of Indian reform, namely, the emancipation-physical and mental-of our women I shall ask you to addiess yourselves, in right earnest, to thisgreat and crucial problem than which none is more important or more urgent Only when you will have solved it satisfactorily, will you have proved vourselves worthy of your education, and of the degree to which you havebeen admitted today

It is generally said that everyone in the modern world wants facts, and no one needs fiction-the terms "fact" and "fiction" connoting what we call, in common parlance, the practical and the ideal "What I want," Dickens makes Mr Giadgrind say in Hard Times, " is facts Teach these boys nothing but facts Facts alone are wanted in life" The notorious Mr Squeers in Nicholas Nickleby was evidently of the same mind

Now it is generally agreed that love of mere fact produces that narrow ty pe of practical man caricatured by Dickens Instead of hnowledge, culture, imagination, broad-mindedness, tact, urbanity and sympathy, there are often found an uncultured spirit, a warped mentality and a wrong perspective We know also but too well how, simularly, fondncss for fiction is equally unsatisfactory as an educative force, as it becomes a hind of escape from more serious and practical problems of life Thus what India needs most at present is harmony between the ideal and the practical, if the nation is not to burn itself like masguided flies, in the flame of fantastic ideahsm In our political, social and cconomic life, what we need above everything else is balance, a perfect poise so that from a position of controlled elcvation we may
assimilate all that is best in our surroundings, rejecting the rest as porsonous This is not a call to accept "moderation", as that oft-repeated word 15 used and understood now in our country, but an appeal to pursuc the path of the wise who, in their march towards the desruned goal, netther dehbeately shut thear eycs to reality, nor allow themselves to be blinded by the momentary glare of the flashing novelties of shibboleths, stunts and -slogans

Whice, therefore, I hope that none of you will think of cmulating the so-called practical man, whose practicality is but a pretest for disregarding a high standard of life and conduct and the noblest emotions, you must at the same time guard yourselves aganst degencrating into his nominal enemy, but real ally, by developing into a sentimental idealist, who butts his head against the stonc-wall, with mjury to himself and with advantage to none The truc conception of combining a high ideal with the practical instinct, which I have emphasised, was happily set forth by one of the most successful administrators and worhers in public interest, the American President Theodore Roosevelt, when he uttered the wise dictum "Common sense is essential above all other qualities to the idcalist, for an idealist without common sense, without the capacity to worh for actual results, is merely a boat that is all sails, with neither ballast nor rudder" If you heep these observations in mind, you are not likely to go wrong and see your efforts brought to naught in any field of activity, on the contrary, you will have lived to realise your legitimate ideals and high aspirations

Ideals, you will be told by some, are all nght, but they will not provide you with bread and butter I am not so sure of that Nevertheless, those of us who hold that
nothing is good in the wortd but what is good to cat, have no need to uend then bovs to a umversity Umversity eduration is worth hitte if it does not predispose men and women to value the great and distant adeals more than the immediate return in cash or hind "A bird in the hand 15 worth two in the buch ' 15 the sery worst motto which a umsersity student could have

Those who thinh that the ideal and the real are the two opposite poles of the compass, that there is no sort of contact between them, that thes ate completels antuthetical, are really the blind ones of the earth It was the first of the apostles who recalled the old benediction as a sure sign of a nation's regencration. "Your young men shall sec visions, and vour old men shall dream dreams" 「ahe their aduce, by all means, but use your oum judgment The call to sacrifice in the interest of a great cause is lihely to recence a readice response from voung men than from those who have passed the meridian of their lives Listen to the inner voice, and give yourselves up frecly to some great ideal, which may appeal to you The very pursuit of it brings endurmg happiness in its tram Even of success does not come, you wall still have deserved it

## THE AWAKENING SOUL OF INDIA

## By Sri Aurobindo

A Nation is burlding in India to-day before the eyes of the world so swiftly, so palpably that all can watch the process, and those who have sympathy and intuition distangussh the forces at work, the materials in use, the lines of the divine architecture This nation is not a new race raw from the workshop of Nature or created by modern circumstances One of the oldest races and greatest civilizations on this earth, the most indomitable in vitality, the most fecund in greatness, the deepest in life, the most wonderful in potentiality, after taking into itself numerous sources of strength from forelgn strams of blood and other types of human civilization, is now seehing to lift itself for good into an organised mational unity Formerly a congeries of hindred nations with a single life and a single culture, always by the law of thus essential oneness tending to unity, always by its excess of fecundity engendering fresh diversities and divisions, it has never yet been able to overcome permanently the almost insuperable obstacies to the orgamzation of a contment The time has now come when those obstacles can be overcome The attempt which our race has been mahing throughout its long lustory, it will now make under entirely new circumstances A heen observer would 'predict its success because the only important obstacles have been, or are in the process of being, removed But we go farther and beheve that it is sure to succeed because the freedom, unity and greatness of Indaa have now become necessary to the world Thes is the fath in which the Karmayogin puts his hand to
the work and will
by difficulties however st in it, refusing to $b$
able. We believe thar immense and ing to be diseur In and it is the love We believe with us, and in thsuperof the race, of and service of that humanity that faith and inspire our our religion humanity, of ty needs us, The task we action in the strut will purify country, moral and weintual before ourselves struggle purify our heart form of government but at aim not at that mechanical but vote ourselves not to part, but only a up of a nation of a alone, nor to theology politics alone, a part We shan Of by themselves, bulgy or philosone, nor to social shall dewe believe to be we include all religion which be allimportant all these in one ensure or science a mighty law of we also believe the Dharma, entity which India has always beenowledge ample of human There is and missionary been destined and experienan evolution, religion Under Thus is the $S_{\text {a }}$ to be guardian, of which, lost hold not of the stress of Santana Duardian, exemplar lIning reality of the structure alien impacts sha, the eternal not laved. It has the religre of that Dharma has largely whole of life, has to be applied of India is it sa, but of its ${ }^{\text {society, our pols spirit hap ied not only to nothing if it is }}$ dual character, afics, our interatenter into to life, but to the the heart of this affections and are, our science mould our the high emotions Dharma, to and aspirations) science, our mindingcute it in life is to whin h experience it as To understand believe that it is what we under rises and to a a truth, to feel that India rises to make understand by Kipiess and cheto realise her fre-day, by the yoga the Ideal of hugo We she will heep the edom, unity toga she neal of human he he keep the strength to and great get the strength

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\text { preserve it } / \text { It is a the yoga } \\
\text { is spiritual }
\end{array}
$$

revolution we foresec and the material is only its shadow and reflex

The European sets great store by machmery He sechs to renovate humanity by schemes of socicty and systems of government, he hopes to bring about the millemmum by an Act of Parliament Machincry is of great importance, but only as a worhing means for the spirit withon, the force behind The nincteenth century in India aspired to political emancipation, social renovation, religious vision and rebirth, but it falled because it adopted Western motives and methods, ignored the spirit, history and destiny of our race, and thought that by tahing over European cducation, European machinery, European organization and cquipment, we should reproduce in ourselves European prosperity, energy and progress We of the twenticth century reject the aims, ideals and methods of the Anglicised nmetecnth precisely because we accept its experience We refuse to make an idol of the present, we look before and after, bachward to the mighty history of our race, forward to the grandiose history for which that destiny has prepared it

We do not believe that our political salvation can be attained by enlargement of Councils, introduction of the elective principle, colonial self-government or any other formula of European politics We do not deny the use of some of these things as instruments, as weapons in a political struggle, but we deny their sufficiency whether as instruments or ideals and look beyond to an end which they do not serve except in a trifing degree They might be sufficient if it were our ultamate destiny to be a dependent adjunct of European civilization That is a future which we do not thinh it worth making any sacrifice to accomplish We believe, on the other hand, that India is destined to work out her own independent life and civilization, to stand in the forefront of the world and solve the political, social, economic
and moral problems whech Europe has failed to solve, yet the pursuit of which, and the feversh passage in that pursurt from ceperiment to experiment, from fallure to falure, she calls her progress (Our means must be as great as our ends, and the strength to discover and use the means so as to attain the end can only be found by seeking the eternal source of strength in oursclves )

We do not beheve that by changing the machinery so as to mahe our society the ape of Europe we shall effect social renovation Widow-remarriage, substitution of class for caste, adult marriage, inter-marnages, inter-dining and the other nostrums of the social reformer are mechanical changes which, whatever their merits or demerits, cannot by themselves save the soul of the nation alive or stay the course of degradation and decline It is the spirit alone that saves, and only by beconung great and free mn heart can we become socially and politically great and free $/$

We do not beheve that by multiplying new sects limited within the narrower and inferior ideas of religion imported from the West, or by creating organzations for the perpetuation of the mere dress and body of Hinduism, we can recover our spiritual health, energy and greatness (The world moves through an indispensable interregnum of free thought and materialism to a new synthesis of religious thought and experience, a now religious world-life free from intolerance, yet full of faith and fervour, accepting all forms of relgion because it has an unshakable faith in the One) The religion which embraces Science and farth, Thessm, Christranity, Mahomedanism and Buddhism, and yet is none of these, is that to which the World-Spirit moves In our own, which is the most sceptical and the most beheving of all, the most sceptical because it has questioned and experimented the most, the most beheving because it has the deepest experience and the most varied and
positive spiritual hnowledge, that wider Hinduism which is not a dogma or combination of dogmas but a law of life, which is not a social framework but the spirit of a past and future social evolution, which rejects nothing but insists on testing and expenencing everything, and, when tested and experienced, turning it to the soul's uses, in thus Hindusm we find the basis of the future world-religion (This Sanatana Dharma has many scriptures, Veda, Vedanta, Geeta, Upaneshad, Darshana, Purana, Tantra, nor could it reject the Bible or the Koran but its real, most authoritative scripture is in the heart in which the Eternal has His dwelling ) It is in our inner spiritual experiences that we shall find the proof and source of the world's Scriptures, the law of knowledge, love and conduct, the basis and mspiration of Karmayoga

Our aim will therefore be to help in bulding up India for the sake of humanity-this is the spirit of the Nationalism which we profess and follow We say to humanity "The time has come when you must take the great step and rise out of a material existence into the hugher, deeper and wider life towards which humanity moves The problems which have troubled manhend can only be solved by conquenng the kingdom within, not by harnessing the forces of Nature to the service of comfort and luxury, but by mastering the forces of the intellect and the spirit, by vindicating the freedom of man within as well as without, and by conquering from within external Nature For that work the resurgence of Asia is necessary, therefore Asia nises For that work the freedom and greatness of India is essential, therefore she clams her destined freedom and greatness, and it is to the interest of all humanity, not excluding England, that she should wholly establish her claim"

We say to the nation "It is God's will that we should life by following the law of another being than our own. We must return and seek the sources of hfe and strength withun ourselves We must hnow our past and recover it ourselves first and nature It werill thing to the law of India's the Karmayogen to read the heart of wefore be the object of our phulosophy, politics, heart of our religion, our society, science, thought, everything terature, art, jumsprudence, we may be able to say to oursat was and is ours, so that our Dharma' We shall review , and our nation, 'This is trely from the standpoint of Ind European civilization enand seek to throw off from us thought and hnowledge the Occident, what we have to the domunating stamp of shall take as Indians And to tahe from the West we we shall strive our utmost not the Dharma, once discovered, in our individual actions, not only to profess but to live, endeavours '" We say to the individual and espectally to the young God's work "You cannot cherish these ideals, still less ideas or look at life from the maternal standpoint Materially you are ndiang, spintually you are everything It is only the Indian who can believe everything, dare every-
thing, sacrife ererything thing, sacrifice er erything First, therefore, become
Indians Recover the patrm Recover the Arvan thought, patrmony of your forefathers Aryan character, the Aryan the Aryan disciplene, the sentument but in your lives. Live not only in intellect or great and strong, mughty, invincibe them and you will be life nor death will have anv terrors for you Deas. Neither
Difficulty
and impossibility will vanish from your vocabularics For it is in the spint that strength is eternal and you must win back the kingdom of yourselves, the inner Swaraj, before you can win bach your outer empire There the Mother dwells, and She waits for worship that She may give strength Believe in Her, serve Her, lose your wills in Hers, your egoism in the greater ego of the country, your separate selfishness in the service of humanity Recover the source of all strength mourselves, and all else will be added to you, social soundness, intellectual pre-eminence, political freedom, the mastery of human thought, the hegemony of the world'

No national awakening is really vital and enduring which confines itself to a single field It is when the soul awakens that a nation is really alive, and the life will then manufest itself in all the manufold forms of activity in which man seehs to express the strength and the delight of the expansive spint within (It is for Ananda that the world exists, for joy that the Self puts Himself into the great and senous game of hfe, and the joy which He sees is the joy of various self-expression) For this reason it is that no two men are alike, no two nations are alike $/$ Each has its own separate nature over and above the common nature of humanity, and it is not only the common human impulses and activities but the satisfaction and development of its own separate character and capacities that a nation demands Denied that satisfaction and development, it perishes By two tests, therefore, the vitality of a national movement can be judged If it is imitative, imported, artificial, then, whatever temporary success it may have, the nation is moving towards self-sternlization and death, even so the nations of ancient Europe perished when they gave up their own individuality as the price of Roman civilization, Roman peace, Roman prosperity If, on the

THE AWAKENING SOUL OF INDIA itself on the movernent every part and seizes on every new development as a means or sews, and whatever, then the nation wales, lives and of political, social or intel the revolutrons and chang mont

It aimed at a a was imitative the law of one's own deep sailing of the diction -'setter that an alien Dharma well being, though it the beta done, than an is better, it is a dall-followed, death be badly, own Dharma law of another th, success for death an one's ow follow the brings new birth, sur and) If we had an alien path means obama cessful suicide ourselves we would have lost for ever our spiritual peanizing our intellectual force, our national elasticity and capacity, self-renovation history, onlygedy has been and power of than once in the country bee been added Hast mournful activity or result would $h$ of the derivative the whole hind, that the nation still move supervened But and alien breath of then and the Punjab, in ed the religious it the he fe. of Bengal and the Punjab, in the political mo movements Maharashtra and in the literary activity or Berpirations of here it was an undercurrent, the peculiar Bengal Even and vitality of india struggling for self-preservimperament a load of foreign ideas and foreign forms, and it won under In the struggle between these two elements it was not tull turned in favour of the national Dharma that the balance of India element in tindusin, "tamasic", wert, home conservative the though it was, saved the country, ignorant, uncrea. country by preventing an
even more rapid and thorough disntegration than actually took place, and by giveng respite and time for the persistent national self to emerge and find itself It was in relhgion first that the soul of India awohe and triumphed There were always indications, always great forerunncrs, (but it was when the flower of the educated youth of Calcutta bowed down at the feet of an illiterate Hindu ascetic, a self-1llummated ecstatic and "mystic" without a sugle trace or touch of the alien thought or education upon him, that the battle was won) (The going forth of Vivehamanda, marked out by the Master as the heroic soul destined to take the world between hus two hands and change 1t, was the first visible sign to the world that India was awahe not only to survive but also to conquer) Afterwards, when the awahening was complete, a section of the nationalst movement turned in magination to a reconstruction of the recent pre-British past mall its detals This could not be Inertaa, the refusal to expand and alter, is what our plinlosophy calls tamas, and an excess of tamas tends to distentegration and disappearance (Aggression is necessary for self-preservation, and when a force ccases to conquer it ceases to livef-that which remams stationary and stands merely on the defensive, that which retires into and heeps within its own kot or base, as the now defunct "Sandhya" used graphically to put $i t$, is doomed to defeat, dimmution and final elmmation from the hying things of the world Hindusm has always been plable and aggressive, it has thrown itself on the attaching force, carried its positions, plundered its treasures, made its own everything of valuc it had, and ended etther in wholly anneung it or driving it out by renderng its further contmuation in the country purposeless and therefore impossible Whenever it has stood on the defensive, it has contracted within narrower 1 1m'ts and shown temporary signs of decay

Once the soul of the nation was awahe in religion, it was onls a matter of time and opportumity for it to throw itself on all spiritual and intellectual activitics in the national existence and tahe posscssion of them. The outburst of antı-European feeling which followed on the Partiton gave the required opportunity. Anger, vindictuveness and antipathy are not in themselves laudable feelings, but God uses them for His purposes and brings good out of evil. They drove histlessness and apathy away and replaced them by energy and a powerful emotion; and that energs and emotion were seized upon by the national self and turned to the uses of the future The anger against Europeans, the vengeful turning upon their commerce and its productions, the antipathy to everything associated with them engendered a powerful stream of tendency turming away from the immediate Anglicised past, and the spint which had already declared itself in our religious life entered in by this broad doorway into politics, and substituted a positive powerful yearning towards the national past, a still more mighty and dynamic yearning towards a truly national future The Indian spirit has not yet conquered the whole field of our politics in actuality, but it is there victoriously in sentiment, the rest is a matter of time, and everything which is now happening in politics is helping to prepare for its true and potent expression. The future is now assured Religion and politics, the two most effective and vital expressions of the nation's self, having been nationalised, the rest will follow in due course The needs of our religious and political life are now vital and real forces, and it is these needs which will reconstruct our society, recreate and remould our industrial and commercial life, and found a new and victorious art, literature, science, and philosophy which will be not European but Indian

The impulse is already working in Bengali att and Interature - The need of self-expression for the mational spint in pohtics suddenly brought bach Bengali hterature to its essentral and eternal self. and it was m our recent national songe that this self-realisation came. (The line and the lineal spirit, the spirit of simple, direct and poignant expression, ofdecp, passionatc, straightforward emotion, of a frank and exalted enthuciasm, the dominant note of love and bhakth of a mingled sweetness and strength, the potent mtellect dommated br the self-3llummated heart, a mystical cxaltation of feching and spiritual msight expressing itself with a plam concretencss and practicality-this is the soul of Bengal / All our hiterature, in order to be wholly alne, must start from thas base and, whatever wanations it may mdulge in, never lose touch with it In Bengal, agan, the national spint is seehing to satisfy atself in art and, for the first tume smee the decline of the Moguls a new school of natoonal art is developing itself, the achool of which Abanundranath Tagore as the founder and master It is stll troubled by the foreign, though Asiatic, influence from which its master started, and has something of an evotuc appearance, but the development and self-emanctpation of the national self from this temporary dommation can already be watched and followed There, agam, it is the spirit of Bengal that expresses itself The attempt to express in form and limit something of that which is formless and illimitable is the attempt of Indian art (The Greehs, amming at a smaller and more casily attamable end, acheved a more perfect success Their mstinct for physical form was greater than ours, our instinct for psychic shape and colour was superior ) Our future art must solve the problem of expressing the soul in the object, the great Indan am, whle acheving ancw the troumphant combination of perfect interpretative form and colour

No Indian has so strong
he has an all-powerful te Vedantism of all as the Bengalu strength, and it is the impulse towards dell Indian races, to find a perfect model in thed in its first inceper new school for delicacy and grace are thereuld turn to Ja fap old Indian object, - it has secret of expressere triumphant topan for help, more than the not the aim Ans the deepest But Japan and concreteness, and impulse, it $h$ grace and spunt means nameless sweetness amerging-aiterature, so in for clarity line and form Here and spiritualit emotion in our art we beginning to emare too it is thality pervading beauty, a and shackles emancipate itself the free spirit of the clear No department thelf from the spurit of the nation erating and reconst of our life can doubt that our socletycting force escape this great regenthon which may amount to revolu to undergo a the shightest Europeanization, as the to revolution, but it a reconstrucbut for a greater and mo average reformer ble will not be for duals into a single in but love and selfishness of the natoonal It sought to fulfil inself parable and the binding mutually the joint famuly, by itself in the plee is the nading of indin. the village system, by the bond of by the banonal impulse sense of honourm, by the bond of a partial cond of blood in the indindual whe Europeanse In com a more perfect competituve seld spurit and Eumarce also, so

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { selfishness, the bopean model, } \\
& \text { bond of mere }
\end{aligned}
$$

minerest in the jomt-atock compran or thit worn and muxt dangerous devclopment of co-operatue ( aptalem, the gant octopus-like Trust and sunduate, we dall noter
 these bonds wheh an weld Indim torther Indna moves to a deeper and grester life than the world has art amagned possble, and it when she hav found the anet of expresing herself in those samou wember thit her ondustral and soctal life will become strons and explune

Natuonasm has been hitherto largeh a revolt arams the tendencs to chape ourelion moto the mould of I urype. but it must ako be on its guard agmet am tendems to cling to esen detail that has been Indin that hav not been the spint of Hindurm m the past, there is no re won why it should be so in the future In all hife there are three elements, the fived and permonent pont, the devclopmg vet constant soul and the bnttic change ble bod the spint we camot change we can onk obscure or love the soul must not be rashl meddled with mut nenther be tortured into a shape alien to at nor obotucted in us tree expansion, and the bod must be used as a mems not over-chenched as a thmy valuable for th own cike (IV e will sacnfice no ancient form to an unreasoming love of chenre. we will heep none which the natuonal spart destes to replace bs one that is a still better and truer cipression of the unding soul of the nation)
-The Ideal of lla Kimerest

## A CONVOCATION ADDRESS*

## By The Rt Hon’ble Dr M R Jayakar

How best can Universtucs help to promote plans of national education ${ }^{\text {P }}$ It is obvous that any system of national education, in a country lihe ours, must possess certan characteristics before it can hope to succeed On a little reflection, the followng will appear to be some of these characteristics -
(1) It must be based on the actual needs of the entore nation in all its stages and give an opportunity to every man, woman and child to develop personahty to the utmost extent and to live a full hife
(2) Its objectives, method and standards of performance must have relation to the facts of the complete life of the people, and to their coonomic, social and cultural needs, so that it touches society in all its vanous sections and crosssections
(3) It must be based on a new conception of citizenship, the requirements of which will have to be carefully formulated by the State and the people mecting together in a spint of co-operation It is obvious that the proper basis of a sound system of education must be a conception of citizenship suited to the stage at which the State has armed, and this, in its turn, will require us to decide what hind of society we wish to have, what ideology to create, whether we shall contmue the present acquisitive or competitive system, where one man's loss is another man's gam, or replace it

[^2]by a co-operative one, which secures the common good of varous classes Let me warn you that this is a job not for the politician, but for the thinhers and the educationists of the nation connected with the Universitics of India The Universities must take up this worh The danger of leaving it to the politician is that, as experience has proved, he will create citizens in the sense of 'good haters and lusty flag-wavers', as somebody sand recently
(4) It must aim at creating a new type of admmestrator fitted to work the new constitution He must be an Indian who has made the fullest use of the opportunities at the University in the manner mentioned below and who has, as a result, acquired characteristics which mahe him, by the breadth of his sympathies, a truly representative Indiana man of calm judgment, infinite tolerance, inflexible impartiality, combining with these a gift of leadership, able to rise superior to excitement and to quict it in others by his toleration and readiness to appreciate the oppositc point of view
(5) It must at every stage of school and college life inculcate the necessity of national unity and peace, and adopt practical methods to bring them about Forces have already begen at work to and this process of unification, and it should be the business of educationists to take it in hand

I propose to offer a few practical suggestions as to how our Unversities could help this process, what enquires they could undertahe, what atmosphere they could 'provide for their pupuls, what ideologies they could create amongst them It is obvious that post-war reconstruction must be an all-nation effort, and the Universities must bear their respective share Our Universities would have to take up the work, which some of the younger Universities of America have partially accomplished For instance,

A COMOC.12 $10, ~$ ADDRIAS
out what was best aconsm made a to the consents of sumed to the Ane cyperment in of 125 determine the of stud! and motimerican mund in finding recening hiberail proper conditions of of eeachatin relation Stud) of Lducaluation inns for the andeng, so as to attempts to detuerion in itmetice National Sograduate in and a icruable time the proper made no society for the tional world in tide of selfecrutucr condmions of than 128 What sort of tinh that cotmern, with sucpt of college hife, thons As a resulerall hee was beth a wen to the educascicral caperesult of enquirics best suited to discosering useful to us in Incral education, we to udopt ments made by meal shall, for india Negatucly, "hach may prote following is it instruction instance, preparing is not tramic partailly means but not in howledrang one for a hing in techdistunct The the end, whec The latter wocation, nor end The end is mans must aluatmest be heur only the ing, to produce to use the mas be subordint absolutely vation of the faculte thberal means, called libated to the modern educationulty called 'intind', throumberal teachaffars of hife Aomsts mean a intelligence' bugh the culthit as "intellige An cducation a poner of self-dyy that term, ability to do whec capable of of great cmindection in the attempt is to buat you have being apphined ince describes into hus own hand up in the studer done before", field, whole endeavound the direction of the powere". The the spectalized tests upon the of his own af of taking Scholarshup, Industring of men, forsumption that as a The there is a gencral in the conduct of hberal teaching Meine, Law or Banhing, telligence' is thet of their lives as han men for in the lihe, situatoon $I_{t}$ is the equivalent to human individualls igence, $x_{2}, 10$ is the power, wherever iness for any hum in-$x_{i-10}$ the power, wherever one for any human
goes, of being
able to see the best response which a human being can make to any set of circumstances, and the two constituents of that power would seem to be (1) a sense of human values and (2) a capacity for judging a situation as furmishing possibilities for the realising of those values

A primary defect of our scheme of education is that, in its broad outhnes, it resembles an educational ladder, commencing with the primary school, passing through the middle and the secondary school and terminating in the apex of a college degree or post-graduate studies Millions enter, but few reach the top or even approach it. The intermeduate stages are regarded as merely preparatory for the final stage and not as a preparation in themselves. Large masses of students who never expect even to approach the final stage and who would by reason of their traming and environments, be mcapable of tahing any interest in concerns at the top, obtain no benefit from the training during the intermediate stages. Speahing of such a wasteful system of education, an American author (Alexander Meiklejohn) remarhs "The teaching enterprise, which at its final stage is the Graduate School dealing with only thousands of pupils, begins at the bottom of the ladderthe primary school-with mullions At every step in the ascent, after the age of compulsory attendance is passed, multitudes of pupils disappear from the class-10om, until, at the end, a chosen and favoured few reman For the great majority who, at various stages of the process, leave the school to go into the 'practical' activities, the scholarly pursuits of the Graduate School, which they will never reach nor even approach, must be vague and meaningless"

This author then proceeds to make an obscrvation which is particularly true of India "We must remember",
he says, " that in the main pcople climb the first stages of the educational ladder, not with the purpose of making their way to the top, but in the expectation of finding, beside the ladder, here and there, landing-places, from which they may climb by other ladders m other directions and towards quite different goals, and if these other goals and dnections are not clearly seen in their relation to those of the school, then the whole scheme of teaching becomes unintelligible-a chaos of divergent and irrelevant activitucs"

This defect of education, which is partially mherent in all schemes where the primary and secondary stages are regarded as preparatory for the last, is more particularly operative in the Indian system, because of many pohtical and social drawbachs which it is unnecessary to detal here It is enough to observe that no system of education can be suitable for a vast and poor country lihe Indra, with its teeming millions and varying grades of culture, with different economic and industral needs, social conceptions and religous behefs, unless it takes note of two requisites (1) the creation of many 'landing-places' where the student may approprately leave the main educational ladder and climb up another in a different direction, leading to a different god Many such intermediate and subsidiary ladders can be imagined They would teach shill in some limited field of activity, in which the subject is similar to a higher branch of study, but the aim is to cultivate the ability to ply a trade or profession, to develop practical shill and not to teach in the higher and general sense The subsidiary ladders should not be interdependent or interconnected Each should go its own way and attempt to prepare the student in his own special interest or vocatoon. The pupll being drawn into it comparatively young, ? the teaching is not expected to be so fundamental, far-
reaching or scholarly, as that in the post-graduate school for the same branch of hnowledge

We must keep in view the fact that the bulh of Inda's population lives in villages and there are about seven lahhs of these awaiting development $A$ nevus has to be created between the University and the villages Experience has shown that village regencration cannot procecd from uneducated or ill-educated men It must be tahen in hand by young men, whose mstincts are sympathetic, trainmg adequate and modern. The primary object of devising the 'subsidiary ladders' will be to mect the wants of the country at large, but the incidental effect will be to reheve the pressure at the top, to weed out the unfit, to provide cmployment for less ambitious and less gifted men, and to establish a close affinity between town and country, which is lacking at present owing to the location of Universitics in capital towns

Another vital factor to be hept in view in post-war reconstruction is, as I stated above, the essential unity of India We have amongst us various communities, but their cultures must meet on a common platform of corporate effort Various languages are spohen, and a conflict has arisen between their claims to be the universal medium of expression Each of these languages is an expression of the culture of its people, and a mere substitution of one language for another, as the general medium of expression, is not likely to succeed but may, on the contrary, engender antupathies unforeseen at present, untul a farr acquaintance with the culture behind the language is created during a University career It will, therefore, be necessary to have at the University a faculty of study, arming at what may be called the 'intellectual nation-building of the people' I am speaking here from my own experience which is more or less that of every graduate of my time
ocation address
I knew so have I felt that, though call outside my own the intellectual achievemyself educated, What do I understand of of Urdu poets past or 1 How beauty of which is far-famed Taml literaturest or present! Interature, the treasure-faed ? How ignorature the delicat ed by the achuevementise of charm and am I of Bengali Iswar Chandra Vements of Banhmm and beauty, enrichComing nearer home, wagar and Rabindrana Chatteryee, or of Govardhanrame, what do I knowindranath Tagore ences leave me cold. Tripath of Gujarat of Narsey Mehta not affect my understanding verses please Telugu confersystem indeed which has ning It must be my ear, but do of response to what my not awakened in a very defective devoutly honour and adountrymen in other quich centres lettered man, of and adore. I am in other parts of India - histories in my own country great in otherant, hhe an unintellects beyond thosentry. I am intimer hiteratures and ment, and yet I clarme produced intumate with no colossal

Religion may dim to belong to an 'I own little envronand unite on the plate, but it is an 'Indian Nation' another's culture and plarm of a common posle for us to meet culture have an and cindization in Indiantation of one elements unitug instances of a nation beinnsed History appreciate and revere thmon endeavour to bunlt out of which ultumately clasps the furnushes the adheation of the Our Unversitues must theref together in bosive element general acquantance with there lay the foonds of steel chevements of the with the history foundations of a India In ancient the important history and intellectual the spirit of which, Inda, they had an comities inhabiting the spirit of which, with proper mod an excellent ritual,
advantage be revived in these times Thes used to call it 'Upaharma' Though secmungly religious, the ritu,il had a high educational value Once a jear, at the begmeng of the term, all the students of a college would meet together, invohe the names of the celebrities of the p.ist, recall their achevements and pas tributes to them memory The celcbration of thes ceremony sened a double purpose It created a close acquantince with the past heroes of the nation and thus whetted the imbinon of the vouthful stidents. With the celcbration of thes furnction, the student would commence his amual labours with rent and weur, hoping some day to emulate the past hernes by has own achievements It also helped to heep the student's howledge up-to-date in his own brinch of learming A popular writer on Indian education remarks that it is a pity that modern educational systems have not made provsion for anv festave functions of such a character

I would; therefore, recommend the creation of a Faculty in every University, which would fachitate the compulsory study of Indian culture Experience has proved that there are many points of affinity between the culture and the literature of the important communities inhabiting India There is something very assimilative in art and culture, something contagious, with a tendency to blend itself with similarities surrounding it Such assimalative processes operated freely in ancient India, and I am only mahing out a plea for a close study of these processes as a regular subject at the University By this means, we shall eventually rear up a race of Indians in completc affinity with one another's modes of life and thought We may thus succeed in neutralising the conflict which political ambitions and pacts often create

An important feature of our educational reconstruction will relate to the vital question-how is the University

## preparing its alumni to

life of the country? ${ }^{\text {? }}$ to participate in the moral and achievement in the University distinctions are and political statute for the spirit own was But the are an admirable other's burdens, whit of sacrifice, the they can be no subThis is a task to the are so needed capacity to bear each and student must makemplishment of why the outer world. hinder the maintenance his contribution which every teacher love', the fellowship of of that 'generous He can help or they hade from one of friends who have community of deliberately aim one another Universive no aims which college years of the the creation of a treaty education must of happy memories, pupil will prove tradition, so that the life with strength and sustaining him in thermanent treasure let every care be taken sweetness But, in toils of the outer on your college hie ta len to see that whet, whatever you do, to regard it as a han the years to come you look bach develop all the powapy period, full of po u will be able of mutual serine and that God has persistent effort to what a great O up side by side We mushen mind and change from the school (Jowett) sand to must never forget event which happens in to the University pupils "The of hope and ambitions making a new ster perhaps formerus has a great charm and The world that start We are full in our minds We are awakens a feeling opening upon our friends We sit down in our rooms have never ing and learning new and more liberal and can do as the school The succeeds to the nail style of teachmuch in a the characters of some of harmer regime of We delight in the society of grown in a year before our fellows Hear is
an opportunity of forming friendshups such as never recurs in after life We are not confined in the chore of them to our own college, but from all colleges men are drawn together by common tastes and pursuits"

These observations are singularly appropriate in modern India, perhaps in no country are they so significant as in ours Our college life furnishes ideal conditions for enlarging the bounds of our sympathy, howledge and understanding When minds are plastic and generous, when the spint of accommodation is abundant and the capacity for reverence is infinite, youthful and energetic men of different communities are drawn together in intimate contact At a time when ideals are not like the distant peaks of a misty mountain, but are like beacons illuminating from near the darkness of blurred judgments and faulty selection, we are thrown into contact with different types of young men, each representing, in miniature as it were, the history and culture of his own race There sit the Bengalı, Mahratta, Madrası, Punjabı and the like-each bninging into the common output of college life and thought, his own ideal of Hindu life and meditative detachment By his side sits the Muslim, with rooted ideas of a simple scheme of life, unfettered by irrational restraints and having a more human sense of all that makes life pleasant and enjoyable Next to him is the Parsi, blending mextricably the reposeful culture of his ancestors with the intrepidity of modern commercaalism Next is the Christian, interpreting an old-world religion by casting it into modern thought form intelligible to his own race I can go on multiplying instances mahing up a delectable mosaic It is these surroundings which our college life provides, and it will be our fault-in fact our misfortune-if we fail to make use of them to develop a sense of unity and fellowshup

As we get along, we shall discover that our points of contact are more numerous than the points of difference As a great collegian said on an important occasion, "We may find that the ties that unite us are greater than the oppositions which separate us. I do not mean to say that these differences are unimportant, but in this place (college) may we not find a practical solution of them in common work? May we not then turn from the points of difference which are so few to the points of agreement which are so numerous? Have we not enough in common to carry on the war against evil? The question that a young man has really to answer is not what the true nature of his rehgious dogmas or sacrament is, but how he should make the best use of his tume, order his expenses, control his passions (that they may not, like harpies, be pursuing him through life) and live to God and the Truth, instead of living to pleasure and himself Can we not find the common ground in the need which we all feel?"

Our college life provides a society " where no one does anything simply for humself but only as a servant of the society" It is there that we must learn to reconcile the seemingly divergent ideas of social unity and individual independence

The college atmosphere is usually most receptrve Its capacity for reverence and admuration is almost pristine in its abundance and simplicity. Its heroes are speedily made and perhaps equally speedily destroyed This sense of reverence and hero-worshup should in no way be allowed to be prostituted for low political or party purpose The capacity to be easly influenced by strong and invigorating forces is an admurable feature of college life It should be carefully preserved to ennch the corporate life in the service of truth and beauty Timid and cautious ways do sometumes have a foothold there, and calculating and hasty
moods have occasionally found a place But the qualities that have always thriven in that atmosphcre are those of the opposite description. Men seem to be continually shedding off some part of their personality into the society which surrounds them, and it is gencrally that part which can easily be rubbed off in the hard contact of equals There is no conscious attempt to influence one another But there are the unconscious action and reaction of character Loohing bach on one's college life, it is not always casy to medsure one's contribution to the good or the evil of the corporate life which one lived there It is perhaps easier to recall the debt we have owed to those with whom we were thrown into contact

Youth is the best guft of the gods, says an old Upanshad Let us rejoice in it while we have it It is the great formative period of our life, brief but powerful We are then able to face the world with feelings pure and with ambitions unworldly The bounds of our friendship, sympathy and fellow-feelng are not then set We can push them as widely as we like until they encompass all that is worth knowing amongst our fellows It is good to find a freend in a student born in a community widely removed from our own To know him and through him to understand the feelings, hopes and even the prejudices that make hum so dissimular to us, is often a great experience In acquiring it, we discover the human elements lying underneath all that, on casual examination, seemed so different and umintelligible Through the mists of religious controversies and political antupathues, we discover points of contact and fellowship untouched by the infection of religious or social prejudices so powerful at a later age Where religion divides, the common possession of youth and its generous instincts may unite, with its miraculous power of rooting itself deep in the affections of our companions It is the difficulty of
decovering the human cleman is then absent, as also the generouser age The contact understanding Our college life spirit of sympathetic in an ample measure If we so wish provides us with both college proud in the feeling that whe we can pass out of friends we have a Muslim, a that amongst our mumate Parst, and that we can, on thatdu, a Christian or a apprectate and respect the discord account, instinctively them seem so different fiom us formed at college will save us un later One such fruendship of racial or communal antipathy whe from the extremes result of ignorance and prejudice which are always the that, in all such matters, it is the first step us remember we breah through such barriers in lateryears" Once down the lines of character which, in early years, we lay itself as the guiding principle fellow men I cannot do better than conclude this address by quoting the wise words of a great seer, one of the composers
of a Vedic hymn centuries a of a Vedic hymn centuries ago Enshrined in it is not imagine that such corporate ancient India We must cient India We have had, time after was unknown in anthe iccent excavations of old rume after time, especially in the existence of Universities rund, increasing evidence of where from 2000 to 10,000 students seminaries of learning: on their search for truth further into this interesting branch is no place for going to say that the extract I am quoting study It is sufficient Zonvocation address of those quoting is from what was a tho had fimshed their long couns delvered to students Before
their departure home, they met in conclave with their fellows, and were addressed by the head of the Institution. There is a great deal in this address which, though centuries old, is of perennial importance
" Meet together, talk together, may your minds comprehend alihe, common be your action and achevement, common be your thoughts and intentions, common be the wishes of your hearts, so there mas be thorough union among you"

EDUCATION FOR NEW
$S_{R I} \mathrm{G} R_{A / A}$ giving am grateful ry admitted this privilege of Excellency The lamp wheneration has young friends, the of gong thewlight will now come has pleased been very nearly lufe-work of opportunity offered blow against care Protenable us to $D_{\text {bring this initial to me to say a it I I Protect it against }}$ not think I Just fill up y and oft -relevant meaninonal blue, a practical and ser mp time oft-repeated things, So if I as much as anyone us -minded a conventional wee please do say is an earnest ane else I I love man, though I way I am I can claim His Excel you and you greatly, and a joke friend, though -manifold ellency the others like you what I know that the manifold links $^{\text {ar y }}$ the Chancellor you that sorry that he is le and the Gonected us in off a personal ${ }^{\text {opportunatient capacity in }}$ Ny e will But it is a the Province who are eng for friendly which continue to consolation well Sir engaged in indy assistant too there to be in India * Addles Archibald national wince on the ire will be many $U_{n i v e r s t y}$ Address delivered at Ne, as work, to me part to those nuversty on 24thered at the Annul as Lord and others as 24 th August, 1948
137
convocation of the Madras
has, during the past year when they courageously and chuvalrously remained with us after the tiansference of power, shown a devotion to work in the cause of peace and progress in India which we Indans may well cmulate Your Chancellor will be the last Britisher to be dissociated from the conduct of civil affarrs in India His departure heralds a period of added responsibility on our part for wise self-governance

The late American Ambassador's wife, Mrs Grady, whule taking the plane to jom her husband some days ago, gave a farewell message, in course of which she complimented Pandst Jawaharlal Nehru and me as men who belonged to the World and not only to India Mrs Grady was not referring to our knowledge of world affarrs, for, whatever may be the case with our Prime Minister, I cannot lay clam to any special or even a passable degree of equipment in that field Mrs Grady was referring, I take it, to our obligations at the present juncture in the world Not only the Prime Minister and I, but cvery enlightened citizen of India, must now rise to the full height not only of national citizenship but of world-citizenship The world is watching India with goodwill. Our culture, our philosophy and our outlook on life have a new meanng and a new hope for the nations that have suffered and are suffering in the West Our struggle against British Imperialism is over and, thank God, it has not ended on a note of bitterness but in complete goodwill and mutual understanding Being citizens of a free country, we should now icalize our mission as a nation and our place in world-civilization We must fulfil the obligations that arise out of our place in Asia and our long and intsmate connection with the West We cannot escape worldciuzenship and the particular Dharma which must apper tain to India in that regard By thinking of the world
 ollvelice cirn in repere of mernal problems and anveHacs.
 oppormatere lint ato mophes that we should diseand selfishmese. haines and all nerrowness of outlooh. Our frecdom suesects toml ard ercation of new salues for old ones We hould ao distiphen ouscher as to be able wo
 is am one thang that needs to be seresed more chan an otherm the new art-up, it is that we should put mo action our full repacti, cach one of ith in productise effor- cach one of us m has own ephete, however humble Wort, unce, ating work, should now be our watch-word. Wiork is wealth, and sernice sh hapmese Vothing else 1s. The greatest crime in India todat is odleness If we root out adlences, all our dibliculties, moluding even conflets, will gradualle dsappear Whrthe as constable or high official of the State, whether as busmessman or mdustrabat, artisan or firmer or peasamt, eath one of us as discharging his oblegatom to the state and mahing a contubution to the welfare of the country Honest woth is the shectanchor to whel we should cling of we want to be saved from danger or difficults it is the fundamental las of progress

Nest to homest work is the habit of acspecting other people's feclings It takes all sorts to mahe the world, and the highest vartue of cicry cition is to try so to conduct himself that a mode of hife mas be coolved by whel people of differing religious faths, occupations and attamments who constitute our society, may line in peace and amity The law of love is a practical code of hife, as our dear departed leader so strenuously sought to teach us My confirmed opinion is that in India there is in fact no commural
hatred Greed and fear of defeat in cconomic competition produce what is mistaken for communal ill-fceling There is abundant and abiding respect for all hinds of creeds, faths and ways of life, but selfishness and personal ambitions produce conditions of mind often mistahen for communal ill-will It is not, therefore, a hopeless tash to restore and maintain communal amity.

Unfortunately certam events have led to the atmosphere being full of alarm and expectation of a clash We do not desire conflict But we may not be able to avord it All the same, we must do our best to prevent what is admittedly bad for every body concerned and for the nation In any case, calmness is the best preparation to face any difficulty Evcitement is the contrary of preparedness' I am convinced that there is really no hatred between Hindus and Muslims or between any other communities Nor is there any clash of interests There are misunderstanding, pride and consequent stupidity The long-drawn-out controversies of the recent past cannot be put aside all at once Hence all these misunderstandings, this pride and thus stupidits But basically there is, among widely differing creeds and races, far greater understanding of the fundamentals of human fellowship in India than probably anywhere else This being so, my hope is not ill-founded that India will lead the way in demonstrating harmony in diversity and furnishing a strihing example in human co-operation in the midst of seeming heterogeneity Whatever may be the immediate troubles, I bave no doubt that you who have now graduated will, in your life-time, see a happy India without ill-will, strenuously engaged in reconstruction There is no need to despair, whatever be the colour of things at present

To manage the affairs of an independent state, trained leadership is necessary You have had training in that
direction in some measure, for University education is nothing but a traning for leadership Numberless citrzens are denied this privilege, and you should therefore regard your good fortune as a precious debt In your daly conduct, in whatever walk of life you may be and under all conditions, you should remember your obligation of leadership and set an example to others how to think and speak and how to act The physical defence of a State is the special responsibility of the members of the Forces You are the moral and cultural army of India Her progressive culture and contribution to world-civilzation should be your concern That the youth of today are the citizens of tomorrow is a trite saying But in a land that has just attaned political freedom the citizens have to shoulder new responsibilities in every field of national activity, and you, young graduates, should mark in that oft-repeated statement a vital significance that concerns you intimately

We have gone through a long and intense political struggle which involved great and unprecedented sacnfices Many of us are engaged now in cashing our cheques on the banh of sacnfice with a feeling of self-righteous anger when delayed at the counter or asked to stand in a queue All this is natural, and it would be wrong to have expected that anything else could happen Sacnfice had been sustained uninterruptedly through two generations, and it would be idle to expect those who suffered to stand down in self-abnegation when the illusions of power and position tempt Admitting all this, enlightened men and women should ask themselves the question, "What is patrotasm now?"

Graduates, on this great occasion in your life, when you must be overflowing with a sense of achievement and legitumate pride, an older person may offer a few remarks
on our immediate future Independence is a goal for which we worked and struggled for scveral years But we must now overcome the habit of mental resistance and opposition which was our pattern of behaviour until now. We must forget all the disappomtments and frustrations we have suffered We must turn all our esperiences now to positive ends

The years immediately ahead when our freedom has to be consolidated must be years of strenuous work We cannot tahe out of life more than we put into it ourselves The new opportumitues that present themselves in our country may scem to be opportumitics for individual advancement, but they are also, and perhaps more truly, opportunities for service to the country as a whole.

What is wanted is not competitive ambition but intense co-operation The furtherance of the welfare of the people as a whole through constructuve work is the warp and woof 'of patriotism now Melodramatic reitcration of past struggles and dwelling on episodes of suffering may feed our pride in a way, but it is wholly irrelevant and is therefore a waste of energy in the present contest when what is wanted is speed of realization of civic duty and energetic positive effort for reconstruction

A teacher from Kerala wrote to me a few days bach suggesting that I should clanfy some points in the course of this address to you He ashed in his letter-(1) Should teachers and students be encouraged to take part in active politucs apart from academic studies? My answer has always been-and I repeat it now,-NO' Active party politics is inconsistent with fruitful student-life (2) Should our schools and colleges be scenes of political battles and party squabbles ? My answer is an emphatic NO ' (3) Should strikes and Satyagraha be recognized, and encouraged in schools? My answer is again in the negative

Thus tahes me to my intention to share with the experienced educationsts assembled here a few thoughts on education There is a tendency in progressive political curcles as well as among educatiomsts to seeh to make anything that is good and uscful a compulsory part of youth's educational course. I should like to express on this occasion my doubts in respect of this tendency. The idea that education should cover all useful fields of equipment is futile and erroneous The limitations of time and immaturty should be hept m mind, and more time should be spent on evolving the capacity to acquire knowledge and to think anght than on substantal equipment The pressure of too many subjects is not a good thing for the young bram. On the other hand, it is only when the brain is young that the capacity to think aright can be developed and correct methods of work can be implanted. To give an example, I would point out that history cannot be understood by boys and girls who have not seen or expenenced much of life and its problems The bram is a machine which should be properly assembled and adjusted durng youth Once this is done, it will take care of itself and there is plenty of tome for acquiring information in all branches. The stress dunng youth should be on training, on creating a habit of correct observation, of scientific curnosity, and on thinking aright, and not on cramming the bran with information The aim of education is that the pupil should acquire an automatic appre: clation of values, moral and other We do not desire to produce indoctrinated minds That is not the democratic ideal Totahtanans might wish to give a twist, when the mund is young, in a planned direction, but our amm should be to produce a free and fathful intellectual. and moral apparatus rather than give pre-planned twists

Again, it should be remembered that what is made
compulsory automatically mduces a distaste If vou $\begin{aligned} & \text { ish }\end{aligned}$ boys and girls to develop a permanent and unreasonable dishlue to anything, make that subject a compulsory subject If you wish that they may develop a willingness and a capacity to appreciate good literature such as the Ramayana and the Mahabharata, or Shahespeare, or the Bible, for God's sahe, I would sav to the educationists, do not make the study of the Ramayana and the Mahabharata or of Shahespeare or the Brble compulsory in the school The lessons of both chuld psychology and human psychology are that mandatory and compulsory direction produces a contrary and rebelhous tendency The conditions for assimilation should be produced, and there should be no compulsion Youth should be helped to choose good thangs for themselves rather than be forced and drilled

Therefore I would suggest to educationsts that less stress should be lard on exammations and more on opportunities for study and assimilation The carmmation is the most bitter form of compulsion It creates an meurable tendency towards superficiality and a paradovical condition wherem a certain degree of equipment and disluhe go together It leaves in the successful candidate a distaste for further study, once the exammation is over. If m any field the standard of attanment is better in forergn universities than in India, it is not due to stiffer evaminations or to superior talents It is the result of greater voluntary evertion on the part of teachers and pupils born of thear love of worh, and better facilites for study and research, rather than of any stricter or better system of examinations and rejections it is the outcome of a condition of things m which aptitude and love of knowledge rather than urrelevant ambitions and prospects of career and employment, guide the students in their chorce of studies

There are two problems which cause great worry to our educationsts, the problem of religious and moral instruction in a land of many farths, and the problem ansing out of a large vanety of languages Tahing up the education of chuldren, we see that they should be tramed to love one another, to be hindly and helpful to all, to be tender to the lower anmmals, and to observe and think anight The tash of teaching them how to read and write and to count and calculate 15 mpportant , but it should not make us lose sight of the primary aim of moulding personality in the right way For this it is necessary to call into and culture, tradition and religion But in our country we have, in the same school, to look after boys and garls borm in different faths and belonging to familes that live diverse ways of hfe and follow forms of worship associated with different denominations of religion It will not do to tread the easy path of evading the difficulty by attending solely to physical culture and intellectual education We have to evolve a suitable technique and method for serving the spintual needs of school chuldren professing different faths We would thereby promote an atmosphere of mutual respect, a fuller understanding and helpful cooperation among the different communities in our society. Again, we must remain one people, and we have therefore to give basic traming in our schools to speak and understand more languages than one and to appreciate and respect the different religions prevailing in India It is not right for us in India to be dissuaded from this by considerations as to over-taxing the young mind What is necessary must be done And it is not in fact too great a burden

Any attempt to do away with or "steam-roll" the differences through governmental coercion and indirect pressure would be as futule as it would be unwse Any imposition of a single way of life and form of worshup on
all chuldren, or neglect of a section of the pupils in this respect, or barren secularization, will lead to a conflict between school and home life, which is harmful On the other hand, if we give due recognition to the different prevaling fatths in the educational institutions by organizing suitable facilities for religious teaching for boys and grrls of all communities, this may itself serve as a broadening influence of great national value

As for language,' it is no good trying to impose a medium of instruction on young pupils, which is not their mothertongue In the past, parents preferred their children to undergo the disadvantages of the English medium because, as against the drawbachs of a foreign meduum, the advantages in life of superficially Anglicised culture were great They deliberately allowed their chuldren to learn the language through subjects rather than subjects through the language, because facility in the use of the English language helped one very largely and covered many defects These advantages must now soon disappear and the diawbacks in using a foreign medium will be more and more obvious as we go on Nothing is gained by depriving voung boys and girls of the advantage of the mothertongue or some language near to it In regions where more than one language is spohen, I see no other way but one, namely, to form sections in the mixed schools according to language For certain purposes they may sit together, so that the advantages of both muxing and separate attention may be retained Provided we try to solve the problems with understanding and patience, the very difficulties which we first deplore, often prove in the end to be of the greatest value for progress What was pain and trouble becomes a source of enlightenment and joy

I am grateful to the Chancellor and the Fellows of the University for conferring on me the highest honour in their
gift I hope I shall ever remain worthy of the degree conferred on me today by being in all matters true to the spirt of law, which is higher than the codes that embody $1 t$. By acceptung this degree, I have, so to say, gone through a ceremony of closer identification with the young friends who have received degrees at this Convocation

- Graduates, I congratulate you on your havng taken your degrees I have told you enough about the sacred dutues that now devolve on you Daly and earnest prayer and honest effort will enable one to acquire two great qualities, a sense of responsibulity and an affectionate temperament These best adora citzzenshup If our youth acqure these virtues, India will be happy and great. External courtesies will help the growth of corresponding internal feelings Restraint in behaviour and consideratuon for the feelings of others are what distinguish a man of culture Be patient and kind always Do not give way to jealousy or the desire to boast Be not rude Do not always unsist on having your own way. Do not allow yourself to be irntated or be resentful Do not rejorce at wrong. Rejoice in the right Try to bear musfortumes bravely. Show trust in others and have fath that love will prevall This is what Paul sand Thes is what Gandhisard May God bless you!


## NATIONALITY AND STATE

## By Dr Rajendra Prasad

Since the demand for the establishment of separate and independent Muslim states in the north-west and cast of India is based on the theory that Mushms constitute a separate nation, separate from the Hindus and all others who inhabit the geographical entity we call India, it is necessary to understand clearly what is mcant by a nation. The fact of the geographical unity of India cannot be denied, for the simple reason that geography cannot be altered by man From the Sulerman Range to the hills of Assam and from the Hımalayas to the sea, in spite of all its variety of races, climes and topographical detanls, India is one geographical unity

What then is a nation? The question has been posed and answered by the supporters of the scheme for partition, and learned authors have been quoted in support of the answer given Mr Durrani, who has dealt with the point at great length, comes to some conclusions which it is worth while quoting "(1) Though geographically India is one unity, its peoples are not, and in the mahing of states and nations it is the people that count and not geography (2) Race, too, like geography, is not a determining factor elther for or against the formation of nations (3) Hindu leaders have been propagating the idea for two decades that religion should not be mised with politics, and that a united nation should be formed on the basis of politics alone Now, is it possible to create a nation on the basis of politics alone? Political philosophers thinh that purely political ties do not suffice to create a
nation" He quootes Lord Bryce and Prof. Sidgwick in support of hus thesis.

Sidgwick writes. "What is really essential to the modern conception of a state which is also a nation, is merely that the persons composing it should have, generally speaking, a consciousness of belonging to one another, of being members of one body, over and above what they derive from the fact of being under one government, so that if their government were destroyed by war or revolution, they would still tend to hold firmly together. When they have this consciousness, we regard them as forming a 'nation', whatever else they lack." Lord Bryce defines nationality "as an aggregate of men drawn together and linked together by certain sentuments" and says. "The chuef among these are Racial sentiment and Religous sentiment, but there is also that sense of community which is created by the use of a common language, the possession of a common literature, the recollection of common achievements or sufferngs in the past, the existence of common customs and habits of thought, common ideals and aspirations Sometimes all these lunhing sentments are present and hold the members of the aggregate together, sometimes one or more may be absent The more of these linhs that exist in any given case, the stronger is the sentiment of unity" After quoting some others Mr Durram comes to the conclusion that "nationality 15 in fact a matter of consciousness only, a mere psychological condition," and in this he is supported by Dr Ambedkar whom he quotes The conclusion of Mr Durrann, therefore, is "There is absolutely no group consciousness or consciousness of kinship between the Hindus and the Mushms There are no social contacts between them to make possible the birth of a common group consciousness It 15, mdeed, psychologically impossible for the two groups to combine to form a single united whole "

Now this conception of nationality is, comparatively speaking, a modern and recent one, which has been developed during the last two or, at the most, three centuries Whule the elements mentioned by Lord Bryce or Prof Sidgwick are found more or less in all those groups which are regarded as constituting a nation, it is not correct to tahe each item by itself and see whether, and to what extent, it is present in any particular group and determine therefrom whether that particular group can be called a nation. It is the resultant of the totality of these various elements actung and reacting upon one another and the historical setting in which they have so acted and reacted that determines nationality As Stalin has pointed out, "a Nation is primarily a community, a definite community of people" which is not necessarily "racial or tribal" It is not, also, a "casual or ephemeral conglomeration", but a 'stable communty of people" A common language is one of the characteristic features of a nation And so is also a common territory Community of economic life-economic cohesion-is one more characteristic feature Apart from these a nation has its own special spiritual complevion, its own psychological make-up-or what is otherwise called national character-which manifests itself in a distinctive culture "A nation," accordıng to Stalın, "is a historically evolved, stable community of language, territory, economic life and psychological make-up manifested in a community of culture"

We must also draw a distinction between a State and a Nation They are not always coterminous, and we have had in the past and have in the present living evamples of multi-national states or states comprising more than one nation Thus the Enghsh and the French in Canada, although belonging to two different national groups, constitute one state The English and the Boers of South

Africa, after a bloody war, by agreement constituted one state In the United States of America, people belonging to many nationalities have settled down as members of one state The Soviet Republic of Russia comprises many nationalities which enjoy administrative autonomy and have the right to secede from the Unon guaranteed by the constitution The adminstrative autonomy of the constituent Republics now extends as far as the maintenance of ther own armed forces and the right to enter into direct relations with foreign states, conclude agieements with them, and exchange diplomatic and consular representatives The Swiss furnish the classical illustration of peoples bearing national affinity to three nations by whom they are surrounded, viz, the French, the German and the Italian, yct constututing one single state "It is more accurate to say that the word nationality can refer to either one of two sentıments," says C A. Macartney, "which in their origin and therr essence are absolutely distinct, although in practice the one commonly identifies itself with the other Nationality, meaning the feeling of appurtenance to a nation, is fundamentally different from nationality in the sense of membership of a state They spring from different causes, and it is perfectly possible for them to be directed towards different objects The former, which may for convemence be called the sense of personal nationality, is founded on characteristics which are personal, often inherited, and usually objectuve These characteristics exist in the individual quite independently of the locality in which he may be domicled, whether the majority of the inhabitants share them or not, and independently of the political rigime under which he may live, whether this be in the hands of persons possessing the same characteristucs or not The body of persons possessing these characteristics constitutes the nation" The characteristics on
which the conserounnese 25 based wan wre ith but brond speahing the are cosered be the tremst of the Mi, ath Treries race, lexsage erdecineare

- Entrel different in ats base and inue purpane is the state The state is the ore of be mems of wheh the enmmon affan of a number of people are admumstered and (usualls) protected, the people when collectuch compose the state being, unfortunteh known in Englied bs the same name nation' is is also applied to the quite different natural unt diceused above The event to whith ther affars are regarded as bene of common concern and thus falling wsthon the competence of the st te to reculate, vanes enormoush not onk from age to age but alo from countr to countri In some cases it goes hardl besond defence in others it covers most aspects of hife bevond purels pmate relamonships it is, howeser worth remarhmeng that those cultural atiributes wheh go to make up the idea of personal mationality are among the a er hast to whel most states hase tumed their attention and that cren todas they are largelv considered as being no matter for state control,

Thus while personal nitionalits is an imporiant factor in the formation of a state, it is not alwas the sole or cien the dommant factor On the other hand, whale it $m$ w be conceded that purelv political ties do not suffice to create a nation it cannot be demed that the do conctutute an important factor if a group is eubject to external pressure, then that 'preseure from whout, in the words of Juhan Huvle., 'is probablv the largest sungle factor in the process of national exolution So it has happened in India

The question of Natomal States has been subjected to intensive studv smee the end of the First World War and much literature has grown round it This studi has been
pursued since the publication in 1934 of C. A. Macartney's authoritative book from which I have quoted at length in the preceding pages. The result of all this study has been to confirm the conclusions he arrived at, namely, that a distinction should be made between personal nationality and political nationality, that a State need not be coterminous with a nationality, that mact the attempt to establish national states has ended in falure and created new problems, that the expenence of national states and therr treatment of national minorities within them has not been happy or encouraging, that the solution of the question of minoritues does not he in the direction of establishing national states, which is impossible of attainment on account of the impossibility of getting a completely homogeneous state eliminating all heterogeneous minoniues, and that the solution should be sought an the multi-national state which allows freedom for all national minonties to develop their special personal nationality.

Fredmann points out that nationalsm and the modern State are two forces neither identical nor necessanly parallel or allied, and emphasises the unherent self-contradiction of the ideal of the sovereign state based on national selfdetermination, and the impossibulity of a satisfactory solution as long as the sovereign national state remains the ultimate standard of value It seems that all serious students of the problem agree on this point After a searching study of the problem, Macartney commends, on the basis of the expenence of Soviet Russia and Great Brtam, the mult-national state

Friedmann's conclusion is that the national state, particularly of it happens to be a small state, is impossible under the present technical and mechanical development in the world It is impossible for such a state to defend itself against aggression, even if it is able to provide more or less
adequately for the necessities of life withm its borders. "An alternative solution of the dilemma of national selfdetermination is the multi-national state m which a powerful political union guarantees cultural autonomy to different national groups, but demands the sacrifice of political, military and economic sovereignty"

Mr A Cobban's study on national self-determination was issued in 1945 under the auspices of the Royal Institute of International Affars His conclusions are the same as those of Macartney and Friedmann quoted above He cites the example of the French and British Canadians having a common political nationality without abandoning their personal nationality, and of the various states of Spanish America having the same cultural background but divided into a number of separate political states " Many other illustrations of the falure of cultural and political nationality to concide mught be found, and where the attempt has been made in modern times, to force them both into the same mould, the result has usually been disaster"

He further points out that nationality as a criterion of statehood furnishes only a vanable standard, masmuch as nationality vanes from period to period, from country to country and even from individual to individual It also implies homogeneity in the population of the state, which is patently not true, as the world cannot be divided into homogeneous divisions of the human race

The confusion that has arisen between the two distanct entities, Nation and Statc, is due to the setting-up of national self-determination as an absolute dogma according to which every cultural group tpso facto is entitled to claim a separate independent state for itself But it cannot be denied that there can be no such absolute principle and that national self-determination is just as limited as the
freedom allowed to an individual in a socicty by various considerations
"In short", asks Cobban, "are there not geographical, histoncal, econome, and pohtical considerations which rule out national self-determunation in the form of the soverergn state for many of the smaller nationalities of the world? Even of the majority of members of a nation desire political independence, circumstances may prohibit it, and the mere desire, of however many people, will not alter them " All these considerations prohibit any partition of Indra, particularly because it is impossible to draw any boundary-line separating the partitioned states without leaving at least as large a minority in the partitioned Mushm states as the Muslims constrtute in the whole of India The economic and military conditions of India dictate its continuance as a large political state and forbid its break-up into smaller mdependent national units Secession is a work of destruction and can be justified not as the first but as the last step in an extreme case when all else has fanled Even of that condition has been reached in India-and no group except the Muslim League has asserted anything approaching such an extreme proposition-separation of any particular area will not solve the problem, as there will ve no less than 200 or 300 lahhs of Muslims left in Hindu india and no less than 479 or 196 lakhs of non-Muslims left in the Muslim state according as areas with nonMushm majorities are included in or excluded from the Muslim state We must, therefore, thinh of a solution which is in heeping with modern thought, which does not cut across the history of centurnes, which does not fly in the face of geography, which does not make the defence of the country mfinitely more difficult, if not impossible, in he present-day conditions of the world

## GAUTAMA THE BUDDHA

## By Dr S Radhakrishnan

The stories of Gautama's childhood and youth have undoubtedly a mythical air, but there is no reason to distrust the traditional accounts of his lineage He was born in the year 563 B C the son of Suddhodana of the Kshatriya clan known as Sahya of Kapulavastu, on the Nepaiese border one hundred mules north of Benares The spot was afterwards marhed by the emperor Asoka with a column which is stall standing His own name is Siddhartha, Gautama being his famly name The priests who were present at his birth said that he would be an emperor (cahravartin) if he would consent to reign, he would become a Buddha of he adopted the life of a wandering ascetic. Evidently the same individual could not be both an emperor and a Buddha, for renunciation of a worldly career was regarded as an indispensable prelimmary for serious rehgion There is a story of an aged seer named Asita wbo came to see the child, and more or less in the manner of Simeon prophesied the future greatness of the child and wept at the thought that he himself would not live to see 11 and hear the new gospel

The mother died seven days after the birth of the chuld and her sıster Mahaprajapatı, Suddhodana's second wife brought up the baby In due course Gautama married his cousin Yasodbara and had a son Rahula The stor. that Gautama's father was particular that his son shoult be spared depressing experiences, and that chance or th will of the gods set in his path an old man, broken and de crepit, a sick man, a dead man, and a wandering ascetic
whech last mpered ham with the decure to sech in rehtous life peace and sercmut, mdnate that Gautama was o relggous temperament and found the pleasures and amnons of the world unsatusfing The adeal of the mendiamt life aitracted him, and we heat frequenth in hus discources of the "highest goal of the hol hife for the sate of whel clanemen leave ther homes and go forth mo homelessness the efforts of his father to turn hes mind to secular meterests farled, and at the age of wenty-mene he left hes home, put on the ascetuc's garb, and started his carecr as a wandering secher of truth This was the great renunchation

It is difficult for us m the secula age to reahize the obecsion of religion for the Indian mind and the ardours and agones which it was willing to face for gaming the religous end. Gautama's search led him to become the disciple of the Brahmm asceucs Alara Kalama and Uddaha Ramaputta, who mstructed him in then own doctrine (dharma) and disciplinc (iznaya) He possibly leant from them the need for belief, good conduct, and the practice of meditation, though the content of their teachung seemed to him unsound The cure for the sorrows of the world was not to be found in the endless logomachtes of the speculative thmhers Determined to attan Illummation by the practice of asceticism, he withdrew with five disaples to Uruvela, 'a pleasant spot and a beautiful forest', oothing to the senses and stimulating to the mind It is a jencral assumption in Indin that a hol, hife is led most sasily in peaceful and beautiful landscapes which give the ense of repose and mspiration Her temples and monaseries are on the banks of nuers or tops of hills, and all her mphasis on pretv never made her forget the importance of zenery and climate for a religious life

In this beautiful site Gautama chose to devote himself 8E1-12
to the severest forms of asceticism Just as fire can be produced by friction not from damp but only from dry wood, seehers, he thought, whose passions are calmed can alone attain enlightenment He accoidingly started a series of severe fasts, practised evercises in meditation, and inflicted on himself terrible austerities Weakness of body brought lassitude of spirit Though during this period he often found himself at death's door, he got no glimpse into the riddle of life He therefore decided that asceticism was not the way to enlightenment and tried to think out another way to it He remembered how once in his youth he had an experience of mystic contemplation, and now tried to pursue that line Legend tells us that, at this crisis, Gautama was assalled by Mara, the tempter, who sought in vain, by all manner of terrors and temptations, to shake him from his purpose This indicates that his inner life was not undisturbed and continuous, and it was' with a mental struggle that he broke away from old behefs to try new methods He persisted in his meditations and passed through the four stages of contemplation culmınating in pure self-possession and equanımity He saw the whole universe as a system of law, composed of striving creatures, happy or unhappy, noble or mean, continually passing away from one form of existence and taking shape in another. In the last watch of the night " ignorance was destroyed, knowledge had arisen as I sat there, earnest, strenuous, resolute" Gautama had attamed bodhi or illumination and become the Buddha, the enlightened one

While the Buddha was hesitating whether he should attempt to proclaim his teaching, the Scriptures say that the deity Brahma besought him to preach the truth This means, perhaps, that as he was debating within himself as to what he should do, he received a warming somewhat similar to that delivered by the demon of Socrates against
wathdrawal from life He concludes that "the doors of immortality are open Let them that have ears to hear show faith," and starts on his ministry. He not merely preached, which is easy, but lived the hind of hife which he thought men should live. He adopted a mendrcant mussoonary's life whth all its dangers of poverty, unpopularity, and opposition He converted in the first place the five disciples who had borne hum company in the years of his ascetcism, and in the deer park, "where ascetacs were allowed to dwell and anmals might not be killed," at the modern Sarnath, he preached his first sermon. Disciples began to flock to him At the end of three months there were sinty, including the beloved Ananda, the companion of all his wanderngs He sand to them one day. "Go now and wander for the gain of many, for the welfare of many, out of compassion for the world, for the good, for the gain and for the welfare of gods and men Let not two of you go the same way Preach the doctrine which is glorious in the begmning, glonous in the muddle and glonous in the end in the spirit and in the letter proclam a consummate, perfect and pure life of holiness

The Buddha himself travelled far and wade for forty-five y cars and gathered many followers Brahmins and monhs, hermits and outcasts, noble ladies and repentant sinners jomed the community. Much of the Buddha's actwit. was concerned wath the instruction of his disciples and the organzation of the order In our tumes, he would be - taken for an intellectual When we read his discourses, we are impressed by his spint of reason His ethical path has for ats first step night vews, a rational outlooh He endeasours to brush aside all cobwebs that interfere with manhind's vision of itself and its destiny He questions his hearers who appear full of wasdom, though reall without it , challenges them to relate thear empty words of rague
prety to facts It was a period when many professed to have durect knowledge of God and said with assurance not only whether He is or is not, but also what He thinhs, wills, and does The Buddha convicts many of them of puttong on spiritual ars He declares that the teachers who talk about Brahma have not seen him face to face They are like a man in love who cannot say who the ladv is, or like one who builds a starcase without knowing where the palace is to be, or like one wishing to cross a niver who should call the other side to come to him Many of us have the religious sense and disposition but are not clear as to the object to which this sense is directed Devotion, to be reasonable, must be founded on truth The Buddha explains to them the sigmficance of brahmavthara, or dwelling with Brahma, as a certain hind of meditation, a state of mind where love, utterly free from hatred and malice, obtains for all It is not, of course, Nirvana to which the eight-fold path is the means

In vew of the variety of counsel he advised his disciples to test by logic and life the different programmes submitted to them and not to accept anything out of regard for their authors He did not make an exception of himself He says "Accept not what you hear by report, accept not tradition do not hastaly conclude that 'it must be so' Do not accept a statement on the ground that it is found in our books, nor on the supposition that 'this is acceptable, nor because it is the saying of your teacher" With a touching solicitude he begs his followers not to be hampered in their thought by the prestige of his name "Such faith have I, Lord," sand Sariputta, "that methinks there never has been nor will be nor is now any other greater or wiser than the Blessed one" "Of course, Sariputta," is the reply, "you have known all the Buddhas of the past"" " No, Lord" " Well, then, you know those of the future ${ }^{\text {" }}$
"No, Lord" "Then at least rou hnow me and have penctrated my mind thoroughly" "Not even that, Lord" "Then why, Sarputta, are your words so grand and bold p" There is nothing csoteric about his teaching He speaks with scorn of those who profess to have secret truths " $O$ disciples, there are three to whom secrecy belongs and not openness Who are they ${ }^{\text {? }}$ Sccrecy belongs to women, not openness, secrecy belongs to priestly wisdom, not openness, secrecy belongs to false doctrine, not openness The doctrines and the rules proclamed by the perfect Buddha shme before all the world and not in secret" Speahing to his disciple Ananda shortly before his death, the Buddha says "I have preached the truth whout mahing any distinction between exoteric and csoteric doctrine, for in respect of the truths, Ananda, the Tathagata has no such thing as the closed fist of a teacher who heeps some things bach" In many of his discourses he is represented as arguing with his intcrlocutors in a moic or less Socratic manner, and persuading them msensiblv to accept positions different from those from which they started He would not let his adherents refuse the burden of spiritual liberty They must not abandon the search for truth by accepting an authority They must be frec men able to be a light and a help to themselves He continues "Be ye as those who have the self as their light $B C$ ve as those who have the self as their refuge Betahe yourselves to no external refuge Hold fast to the truth as to a refuge "The lughest seat of authority is the voice of the spint in us

There is hittle of what we call dogma in the Buddha's teaching With a breadth of vew rare in that age and tot common in ours, he refuses to stafle criticism Intolernce seemed to hum the greatest enemy of religion Once : entered a public hall and found some of his disciples talhing of a Brahmin who had just been accusing Gautama
of impiety and finding fault with the order of mendicants he had founded "Brethren," said Gautama, " $1 \int$ others speah against me, or against my religion, or aganst the Order, these is no reason why you should be angry, discontented or displeased with them If you are so, you will not only bring yourselves into danger of spiritual loss, but you will not be able to judge whether what they say is correct or not'-a most enlightened sentiment, even after 2,500 years of energetic enlightenment Doctrines are not more or less true simply because they happen to flatter or wound our prejudices There was no parados however strange, no heresy however cxtreme, that the Buddha was unwilling or afraid to consider He was sure that the only way to meet the confusion and extravagance, of the age was by patient sifting of opinions and by helping men to rebuild their hives on a foundation of reason He denounced unfair criticism of other crecds "It is", he said, " as a man who looks up and spits at heaven, the spittle does not soil the heaven, but comes bach and defiles his own peison"

There was never an occasion when the Buddha flamed forth in anger, never an meident when an unkind word escaped his lips He had vast tolciance for hus hind He thought of the world as ignorant rather than wiched, as unsatisfactory rather than rebellious He mects opposition with calm and confidence There is no nervous irritability or fierce anger about him $\mathrm{H}_{1}$ conduct is the perfect expression of courtesy and good feeling with a spice of arony in it On one of his rounds he was repulsed by a houscholder with bitter words of abuse He rephed "Friend, If a householder sets food bcfore a beggar, but the beggar refuses to accept the food, to whom docs the food then belong "" The man replied "Why, to the houscholder of course" The Buddha sald "Then, if I rcfuse to accept
your abuse and ill will, it returns to you, does it not ${ }^{\text {P }}$ But I must go away the poorer because I have lost a friend " Conversion by compulsion was unknown to him Practice, not belief, is the foundation of his system He wished to create a temper and a habit We are unhappy because of our foolsh desires To make ourselves happy all that is necessary is to make ourselves a new heart and see with new eyes If we suppress enl thoughts and cultavate good ones, a bad and unhappy mind can be made into a good and happy one The Buddha is not concerned with changes of creed He sits by the sacred fire of a Brahmin and gives a discourse on his views without denouncing his worship When Siha, the Jain, becomes a Buddhist, he is required to give food and gifts as before to the Jain monks who frequent his house With a singular gentleness he presents his views and leaves the rest to the persuasive power of truth

The great hero of moral achicvement is frequently called upon to decide trivial matters of monastic discipline To found an organization is to come to terms with the world and concede to social needs It is to provide a refuge for those who are not quite at home in the ordinary hife of society There were troubles within the Order Gautama's cousin, Devadatta, wished to supersede him as the head of the Order and plotted against him, but he was forgiven On one occasion the Buddha found a monk suffering from dysentery and lying in filth He washed him and changed his bed with the help of his companion Ananda and said to his disciples "Whoever, O monks, would nurse me should nurse the suck man" There were no distinctions of caste in the Buddhist Order "Just as, O monhs, the great rivers such as the Ganges, the Sindhu and the Yamuna, when they fall into the ocean lose their former names and are hnown as the ocean, even so do the four castes of Ksatryyas, Brahmins, Vaisyas, and Sudias,
when they have gone forth in the Doctrine and Discipline taught by the Tathagata from a home to a homeless life, lose their former names and clans (namagotra) and are known as ascetics"

In his time women were not secluded in India, and he declared that they were quite capable of attaining sanctity and holness In the last year of his life he dined with the courtesan Ambapali But he had considerable hesitation in admitting women to the Order "How, Lord, are we to conduct ourselves with regard to womanhind "" "Don't see them, Ananda" "But if we see them, what are we to do " "Abstain from speech" "But if they should speak to us, what are we to do "" "Keep wide awake" Ananda was quite chivalrous, pleaded the cause of women for admission into the Order, and won the consent of the master It was the right course but perhaps not quite expedient " If, Ananda, women had not received permission to enter the Order, the pure religion would have lasted long, the good law would have stood fast a thousand ycars But since they have recerved that permission, it will now stand fast for only five hundred years" For a woman entry into the religious Order required the assent of the relatives, while a man was, at least in theory, at his own disposal But the rules of the Order were by no means final The Buddha says "When I am gone, let the Order, if it should so wish, abolish all the lesser and minor precepts"

The story of his death is told with great pathos and simplicity The Buddha was now eighty years old, worn out with toil and travel At a village near the hittle town of Kusinagara, about 120 mules north-east of Benares, in 483 B C, he passed away The quet end of the Buddha contrasts vividly with the martyrs' deaths of Socrates and Jesus All three undermined, in different degrees, the orthodoxies of their time As a matter of fact, the Buddha
was more defintely opposed to Vedic orthodoxy and ceremonialism than was Socrates to the State religion of Athens ${ }^{1}$ or Jesus to Judaism, and yet he lived till eighty, gathered a large number of disciples, and founded a religious Orderin his own lifetime Perhaps the Indian temper of religion is responsible for the difference in the treatment of unorthodones

> -Gautama the Buddha.

[^3]
## BOOKS THAT HAVE INFLULNCED ML

By Sir Chamdrasehmara V Ramay

As has been remarhed by Robcrt Louss Stevenson in a charming little cssay on this subject, it is scarcely possible to speah of bools that have influcnced one without finding oneself engaged on an autobrographical cssay of a sort A man's outlook on the problems of life is necessarily moulded by the influences to which he has been subject, and especially by the mefluences brought to bear on him at an impressionable age The share which bools have had in shaping his mental outlook and ultimately clso his carcer in life, is, I fancy, a highly variable one, and to no small extent dependent on the person's environment at home and at school in his carly days Indecd, a good home and a good school may be judged by the kind of books they put in the way of the growing young person for him to feed his mund and his emotions upon I believe it is the exception rather than the rule for the books which are formally taught at school and at college to exercise any profound influence on the mund of the student The element of compulsion introduced in the prescription of books for study is usuallv fatal to that attitude of mind which is necessary for the full apprectation of their contents It is the books the merits of which you have, so to say, discovered for vourself, that really influence you

The fallure to recognuse this elementary fact of human psychology, namely, the antithess between chore and compulsion, is responsible for the unfrutful character of a vast amount of scholastic effort in the way of both teaching and. learning I can tell you here a story about myself or
rather aganst myself in this connection Forty-five years ago, a well-meaning University prescrubed Robert Lous Stevenson's well-known story Kidnapped as an English text for the First Arts course I do not remember the precise number of tumes this text was taught or lectured upon in class, or the precise number of tumes I read through the book durng the two vears' course of study for the evamination The copy I purchased and used disappeared in due course One evening, a couple of years ago, a copy of Stevenson's Kidnapped, beautifully printed and bound, caught mv eyc at a rallway bookstall I was tempted to buy it and took it home and started reading the book before going to bed Belicve it or not, the story, or rather the manner of its telling, gripped me so ponerfully that I had to finish reading the whole book at a sitting before returng for the night I had, so to say, discovered Stevenson's magic charm of wniting for myself Since then I have read everything that Stevenson wrote with the keenest enjoyment

I finished my school and college career and my Unıversity exammations at the age of eighteen In this short span of years had been compressed the study of four languages and of a great varicty of diverse subjects, in several cases up to the highest Universitv standards A hist of all the volumes I had to stud) would be of ternfyng length Did these books influence me? Yes, in the narrow sense of making me tolerably famuliar with subjects, so diverse as ancient Greek and Roman History, modern Indian and European History, Formal Logic, Economics, Monetary Theory and Public Finance, the later Sansknt writers and the minor Enghsh authors, to say nothing of Phy slograph, Chemustry and a dozen branches of Pure and Apphed Mathematics, and of Experimental and Theoretical Physics But out of all this welter of subjects and books, can I pich
out anything that helped really to mould my mental and spiritual outlooh and determine my chosen path in life ${ }^{3}$ Yes, I can and I shall mention three books

A purposeful hife needs an axis or hinge to which it is. firmly fixed and yet around which it can freely revolve As I see it, this axis or hinge has been, in my own case, strangely enough, not the love of science nor even the love of Nature, but a certain abstract idealism or belief in the value of the human spirit and the virtue of human endcavour and achuevement The nearest point to which I can trace the source of this idealism is my recollection of reading Edwin Arnold's great book, The Light of Asta I remember beng powerfully moved by the story of Siddhartha's great renunciation, of his search for truth and of his final enlightenment This was at a time when I was young enough to be impressonable, and the reading of the book fired firmly in my mind the idea that this capacity for renunciation in the pursuit of exalted arms is the very essence of human greatness Thus is not an unfamiliar idea to us in India, but it is not easy to live up to it It has always seemed to me a surprising and regrettable fact that the profound teaching of the Buddha has not left a deeper and stronger mpress on the life of our country of which he was the greatest son that ever lived

The next of the bools that I have to mention as one of the most remaukable works of all time, namely, The Elements of Euchd Familarity with some parts of Euchd and a. certain disluhe to its formalism have dethroned this great work from the apparently unassalable position which it occupied in the esteem of the learned world for an almost incredrbly long period of tume Indeed, my own early reactrons to the compulsory study of Euchd were anything but favourable The reason for this is, I think, to be found in the excessive emphasis placed on the subject as an in-
tellectual discipline and the unduc attention given to details as distinguished from its broader aspects. To put it a little differently, the student of Euclid is invited to look at the trees and to caamine their branches and twigs so minutely that he ceases even to be conscious of the custence of the wood. The real value of Geometry appears when we consider it as a whole, not merely as the science of the properties of straight lines, triangles, and circles, but also of everything else-curves, figures, and sohds of all hinds Thus regarded, Gcometry mahes a profound appeal both to our senses and to our intellect Indecd, of all branches of Mathematics, it is that which links most closcly what we see with the eye with what we perceive by reasoning The ancient Greehs had a fine sense of the value of intellectual discipline, they had also a fine sense of the beautuful They loved Geometry just because it had both these appeals In my early years, it was a great struggle for me to learn to overcome my disluhe to the formalism of Euchd and gradually to perceive the fascmation and beauty of the subject Not until many years later, however, did I fully apprectate the central position of Gcometry in relation to all natural hnowledge I can allustrate this relationshp by a thousand examples but will content myself with remarhing that every mineral found in Nature, every crystal made by man, every leaf, flower or frut that we see growing, every living thing from the smallest to the largest that walks on earth, flies in the air or swims in the waters or hives deep down on the ocean floor, speaks aloud of the fundamental role of Geometry in Nature The pages of Euclid are like the opening bars of the music in the grand opera of Nature's great drama So to say, they lift the vell and show to our vision a glimpse of a vast world of natural knowledge awaiting study

Of all the great names in the world of learning that
have come down to us from the remote past, that of Archimedes, by common consent, occupies the forcmost place Speating of the modern world, the supremest figure, in my judgment, is that of Hermann von Helmholtz In the range and depth of his knowledge, in the clearness and profundity of his scientific vision, he easily transcended all other names I could mention, even including Isaac Newton Rightly he has been described as the intellectual Colossus of the minetcenth century It was my great good fortune, while I was still a student at college, to have possessed a copy of an English translation of his great work on The Sensations of Tone As is well known, this was one of Helmholtz's masterpicces It treats the subject of music and musical instruments not only with profound knowledge and insight, but also with extreme clarity of language and expression I discovered this book for myself and read it with the keenest intercst and attention It can be said without exaggeration that it profoundly influenced my intellectual outlook For the first time, I understood from its perusal what scientific reseaich really meant and how it could be carned on I also gathered from it a variety of problems for reseaich which were later to occupy my attention and heep me busy for many years Helmholtz had written yet anothel gieat masterpiece entitled The Phystology of Vision Unfortunately this was not avanlable to me, as it had not then been translated into the Enghsh language
-Books That Have Influenced Me

## the success of NON-VIOLENCE:

## By P.mdit Jawaharlal Nehru

Mr President, I am decply grateful to this great Uniiersity and to vou, Sir, for the honour you have done me in inviting me todav and in conferrmg the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws

It is an honoun to be associated with thas Unversit and with the many men of learming and sechers after truth assembled here, and I shall treasure it To have that signal honour confeired upon me by one who has played such a distuggushed part in both war and peace, adds to its value

I have come to you not so much m my capacity as PrimeMmister of a great country or as a politician, but rather as a humble secher after truth and as one who has continuously struggled to find a way, not always with success, to fit action to the objectives and ideals that I have held That process is always difficult, but becomes mereasingly so in this world of confict and passion today

Politicians have to deal with day-to-day problems and they seek immediate remedies Philosophers think of ultmate objectives and are apt to lose touch with the day-to-day work and its problems Nether approach appears to be adequate by itself Is it possible to combine these two approaches and function after the manner of Plato's. philosopher-hings?

You, Sir, have had the experience of the ole of a great

* Address delvered at a Speczal Convocation of Columbia Universty, held to confer the Honorary Degree of Doctor of Laws on Pandtt Jawaharlal Nehru in November, 1949
man of a tiversity, also of that of a philosopher as the heate of thus Unersity, and should be able to help us to answer way we are gong and what our It is only when the young mequately considered the University today young men and women ed crsity problems will fall tomorrow, an whom the burd who are in and standards of value thow, learn to have burden of life's generation value that there is anye clear objectrves wisdom on man's part in this generation paid for the lach of price, and the tragedy of it is that everation It is a terrible pard we have not purchased real even after that price was confict, and an even deeper real peace nor a cessation of which had led previously to and contint manhind docs

A war is fought usually to we mere it ? a victory, yet what defeat of the enemy usually to gain $n$ a the removal of an obstruction itself an objebjectives The objective If that objective towards objective but rather inctory over the enemy bring not the attanment of the entirely to deen, however, that negative relief and, entirely to defeat the ever, that the and,
objective is often forgotten The result has been that the victory attaned by defeating the enemy has only been a very partual one and has not solved the real problem, or if it has solved the immediate problem, it has at the same time given rise to many other and, sometumes, worse problems. Therefore, it becomes necessary to have the real objective clear in our minds at all times, whether in war or in peace, and always to aim at achieving that objective

I think also that there is always a close and intimate relationship between the end we aim at and the means adopted to attan it Even of the end is right but the means is wrong, that will vitiate the end or divert it into a wrong direction Means and ends are thus intimately and inextricably connected and cannot be separated That, indeed, has been the lesson taught us by many great men m the past, but unfortunately it is seldom remembered

I am venturing to place some of these ideas before you not because they are novel, but because they have impressed themselves upon me in the course of my life which has been spent in alternating periods of incessant activity and conflict, and enforced lessure

The great leader of my country, Mahatma Gandhi, under whose mspiration and sheltering care I grew up, always land stress on moral values and warned us never to subordinate means to ends We are not worthy of him and yet, to the best of our ability, we try to follow his teaching Even the limited extent to which we could follow his teaching yelded rich results After a generation of intense struggle with a great and powerful nation, we achieved success, and perhaps the most sigmficant part of that achievement, for which credit is due to both partues, was the manner of it History hardly affords a parallel to this solution of such a conflict in a peaceful way, followed by friendly and co-operative relations It is astonishing how
rapidly bitterness and ill-will between the nations have faded away and given place to co-operation, and we m India have decided of our own free will to continue thes co-operation as an mdependent nation

I would not presume to offer advice to other and more experienced nations in any way, but max I suggest for bour consideration that there is some lesson m Inda's peacelul evolution whech maght be applied to the larger problems before the world today?

That evolution demonstrates to ws that physical force need not necessarily be the arbiter of man's destin), and that the method of waging a struggle and the wat of its termination are of paramount importance Past history shows us the important part that physical force has plaved, but it also shows us that no such force can ultumatel) ignore the moral forces of the world, and if it attempts to do 50 , it does so at its peril Today this problem faces us in all its intensity because the weapons that physical force has at its disposd are terrible to contemplate

Must the twentreth century differ from primituc barbarism only in the destructuve efficacy of the weapons that man's ingenuity has invented for man's destruction?

I do believe, in accordance with my master's teaching, that there is another way to mect this situation that faces us

I realize that a statesman or a man who has to deal with public affars cannot ignore realitics and cannot act in terms of abstract truth $\mathrm{H}_{1}$ activity is always hmited by the degree of receptivity of the truth by his fellowmen Nevertheless, the basic truth remams and is always to be hept in view and, so far as possible, it should guide our actions Otherwise, we get caught up in a vicious circle of evil when one evil action leads to another

India is a very old country with a great past But it is a new country also, with new urges and desires Since

4
August, 1947, she has been m a position to pursue her own foreign policy She was limited by the realitues of the situation which she could not ignore or overcome But weven so she could not forget the lesson of her great leader She has tried to adapt, however imperfectly, theory to reality in so far as she could In the family of nations she was a newcomes and could not influence them greatly to begin with But she had a certain advantage She had great potentual resources whech no doubt would merease power and influence

A greater advantage lay in the fact that she was not fettered by the past, by old emmities or old ties, by histonc clams or traditional rivalnes Even aganst her former rulers there was no bitterness left Thus, India came into the family of nations with no prejudices or enmities, ready to welcome and be welcomed Inevitably she had to consider her foreign policy in terms of enlightened self-interest, but at the same time she brought to at a touch of her idealism Thus she has tried to combine rdealism with national interest

The man objectrves of that policy are the pursuit of peace, not through alignment with any major Power or group of Powers, but through an mdependent approach to each controversial or disputed issue the liberation of subject peoples the maintenance of freedom, both national and individual the elimmation of racial discrmmation and the elimination of want, disease and ignorance which fflict the greater part of the world's population.

I am ashed frequently why Indsa does not align herself with any partucular nation or group of nations, and told that because we have reframed from doing so, we are sittung on the fence The question and the comment are eassly underi trandable, because in tumes of crisis it is not unnatural for c hose who are involved in it deeply to regard calm objectivity
in others as other than irresponsible, short-sighted, negative, unreal, or even unmanly But I should like to make it clear that the policy Indin has sought to pursue is not a negative and neutral policy It is a positive and vital, policy, which flows from our struggle for frecdom and from the teaching of Mahatma Gandh

Peace is not only an absolute necessity for us in India in order to progress and develop, but it is also of paramount importance to the world How can that peace be preserved ${ }^{\text {? }}$ Not by compromising with evil or injustice but also not by talhing of and preparing for war

Aggression has to be met, for it endangers peace At the same time the lesson of the last war has to be remembered, and it seems to me astonishing that in spitc of that lesson we go the same way The very process of marshalling the world into two hostule camps precipitates the conflict which it is sought to avoid It produces also a terrible fear That fear darkens men's munds and leads them into wrong courses There is perhaps nothing so bad and so dangerous m life as fear As a great President of the United States said, "There is nothing really to fear except fcar itself"

Our problem, therefore, becomes one of lessening and, ultumately, putting an end to this fear That will not happen If all the world takes sides and talks of war War becomes almost certann then We are a member of the famuly of nations, and we have no wish to shirh any of the obligations and burdens of that membership We have accepted fully the obligations of membership of the U N and intend to abide by them We wish to make our full contribution to the common store and to render our full measure of service But that can only be done effectively in our own way and of our own choice We believe passionately in the democratic method and we seeh to enlarge the bounds of democracy both on the political and economic planes, for ng
democracy can exist long in the midst of want and poverty and mequalitr.

Our immediate needs are for economic betterment and raising the standards of our people The more we succeed in this: the more we can serve the cause of peace in the world We are fully aware of our weaknesses and fallngs, and claim no superior virtue, but we do not wish to forfeit the adrantage that our present detachment gives us, and we believe that the maintenance of that detachment is not only in our interest but also in the mterest of world peace and freedom That detachment is nerther isolationsm nor indifference nor neutrality when peace or freedom is threatened When man's liberty or peace is in danger we cannot and shall not be neutral; neutralitr; then, will be a betrayal of what we have fought for and stand for

If we seeh to ensure peace. we must attack the root causes of war and not merely the symptoms What are the underlving causes of war in the modern world?

One of the basce causes is the domination of one country by another. or the attempt to dommate. Large parts of Asia were ruled thll recentlv br forengn and chuefly European Powers. We ourselves were part of the British Empire, as were also Pakistan. Cevlon and Burma France, Holland and Portugal stll have territories over which thev rule. But the nsing tide of nanonalism and the love of independence have submerged most of the Western Empires in Asia. In Indonesia, I hope that there will soon be an independent, sovereign State. We hope also that French Indo-China will achieve freedom and peace before long under a Government of its own choice Much of Afnca, however, is subject to foreign Powers. some of whom sall attempt to enlarge their dominions. It is clear that all remaining vestiges of imperialism and colonialism will - have to disappear.

Secondly, there is the problem of racial relations
The progress of some races in hnowledge or in insentoon, their success in war and conquest, have tempted them to behese that they are racially supenor and hive led them to treat other nations with contempt it recent ccample of this was the hormble attempt, so largel successful, to extermmate the Jews In Asia and Africa, racial superionts has been most openk and most insolenth cxhibited It is forgotten that nearly all the great religions of mankind arose in the East and that wonderful civilizations grew up there when Europe and Amenca were still unknown to history

The West has too often despised the Asian and the Afncan and strll in man places denies them not only equality of nghts but cien common humapiti and hindlness This is one of the great danger points in our modern world; and now that Asia and Afnca are shahing off their torpor and arousing themselves, out of this evil may come a conflagration of which no man can see the range or consequences

One of your greatest men said that this countr cannot exust half slave and half free The world cannot long mantain peace of half of it is enslased and despised The problem is not alwavs simple, nor can it be solved by a resolution or a decree, but unless there is a firm and sincere determination to solve it, there will be no peace

The thurd reason for war and revolution is the misers and want of mullions of persons in many countries, and in partucular in Asia and Africa In the West, though the war has brought misery and many difficulties, the common man generally lives in some measure of comfort-he has food, clothes, shelter to some extent. The basic problem of the East, therefore, is to obtain these necessanes of life If ther are lacking, then there is the apathr of despair or the destructuve rage of the revolutionarv

Political subjection, racial inequality, economic mequality and misery-these are the evils which we have to remove if we would ensure peace If we can offer no remedy, then other cries and slogans make an appeal to the minds of the people

Many of the countries of Asia have entered the famly of natuons, others, we hope, will soon find a place in this circle We have the same hopes for the countries of Africa The change should proceed rapidly, and Amenca and Europe should use their great influence and power to facilitate it We see before us vast changes tahing place not only in the political and economic spheres, but even more so in the minds of men Asia is becoming dynamic agan and is passionately eager to progress and raise the economic standards of her vast masses This awakenıng of a giant contunent is of the greatest importance to the future of mankind and requires imaginative statesmanship of a high order

The problems of this awakening will not be solved by loohing at it with fear or in a spint of isolationism by any of us It requires a friendly and understanding approach, clear objectives and a common effort to realize them. The colossal expenditure of energy and resources on armaments, that is an outstanding feature of many national Budgets today, does not solve the problem of world peace Perhaps even a fraction of that outlay in other ways and for other purposes will provide a more enduring basis for peace and happiness

That is India's view, offered in all friendluness to all thinhing men and women, to all persons of goodwill, in the name of our common humanity That vew is not based on wishful thinking, but on a deep consideration of the problems that afflict us all, and on its merits I venture to place it before you

## 1H1, QU1SI

## Bu Pavdit Jamabariat infor

What is thes Inde, apiet from her pheral and reen grapheal aspects? Whit did the reperent in the pse: what gave strength to her then' How dud fir the that ohd strength ${ }^{2}$ And has she lot $1 t$ completels' Dose hir erperesent anythang vital now, apirt from beat the home of a vast number of human bemps? hlo. doer ahe fit intin the modern world?

This wider metrational apect of the prohirm erew: upon me as I realized more and more how holthon wis both undesirable and impoesible the future that tox, shape in my mond was one of mumater ecopperation, pohttical, economical, cultural, between Indn and the other countries of the world But before the future rame, these was the present, and behond the present lav thr lons and tangled past, out of which the present had grome so to the past I loohed for undertandmr,

Indaa was in $m$ y blood, ind there was much on her that mstunctuvely thrilled me And Mat I approached her almost as an alien crite, full of dishike for the present as well as for many of the relics of the past that I s.an To some extent I came to her via the West and looked at her as a frendly westerner maght have done I was eager and annous to change her outlook and appearance and give her the garb of modernty And yet doubts rose withm me Did I know Indaa, I who presumed to scrap much of her past hentage? There was a great deal that had to be scrapped, that must be scrapped, but surely Indhe could not have been what she undoubtedly was, and could not have con-
tnued a cultured existence for thousands of years, if she had not possessed something very vital and enduring, something that was worth while. What was this somethung?

I stood on a mound of Mohenjo-daro in the Indus Valley in the north-west of India, and all around me lay the houses and streets of this ancient city that is said to have existed over five thousand years ago, and even then it was an old and well-developed civilization "The Indus civilization," writes Professor Childe, "represents a very perfect adjustment of human life to a specific environment that can only have resulted from years of patient effort. And it has endured; it is already specifically Indian and forms the basis of modern Indian culture" Astonishing thought• that any culture or civilization should have this continuity for five or six thousand years or more, and not in a statuc, unchanging sense, for India was changing and progressing all the time She was coming into intumate contact with the Persians, the Egyptans, the Greeks, the Chinese, the Arabs, the Central Asians, and the peoples of the Mediterranean But though she influenced them and was influenced by them, her cultural basis was strong enough to endure What was the secret of this strength? Where did it come from?

I read her history and read also a part of her abundant ancient literature and was powerfully impressed by the vigour of the thought, the clarity of the language and the richness of the mind that lay behind it I journeyed through India in the company of mighty travellers from China and Western and Central Asia who came here in the remote past and left records of their travels I thought of what India had accomplished in eastern Asia, in Angkor, Borobudur and many other places I wandered over the Himalayas, which are closely connected with old myth and legend and which have so much influenced our thought
and hiterature My love of the mountams and $m$ sinshp whth Kashmir especially drew me to them, and I saw there not only the hife and vigour and beauty of the present but also the memoned lovelness of ages past The mighty rivers of India that flow from this great mountain barrier into the plans of India attracted me and reminded me of mnumerable phases of our history The Indus or Sindhu, from whech our country came to be called India and Hindustan, and across which races and tribes and carasans and armes have come for thousands of y ears, the Brahmaputra, rather cut off from the mam current of history but living in old stors, foreng its way mto India through deep chasms cut in the heart of the north-eastern mountans, and then flowing calmly in a gracious sweep between mountan and wooded plain, the Jumna, round whech cluster so many legends of dance and fun and plas, and the Ganga, above all the rivers of India, whel has held Indin's heart captuve and has drawn uncounted mulhons to her banks since the dawn of history The story of the Ganga, from her source to the sca, from old tumes to nen, is the story of India's civilization and culture, of the rise and fall of empires, of great and proud cities, of the adventure of man and the quest of the mind which has so occupied India's thinkers, of the richness and fulfilment of hfe as well as its denial and renunctation, of ups and downs, and growth and decay, of life and death

I visited old monuments and ruins and ancient sculptures and frescoes-Ajanta, Ellora, the Elephanta Caves and other places-and I also saw the lovely buildings of a later age in Agra and Delhn where every stone told the story of India's past

In my own city of Allahabad and in Hardwar I would go to the great bathing festivals, the Kumbh Mccla, and sce hundreds of thousands of people come, as their forebear
bathe in the Ganga thousands of years from all
these festivals writa I would remember over India, to Chinese pilgrims and tharteen hundred descriptions of were ancrent and lost others, and even years ago by was the tremendous fath an unknown then these melas our people for untold fath, I wonderen antiquity What Indiap for untold generations wored, that had drawn of my rejourneys and visits somewhat bare gave me an of mine, with the bachground emotional apprectationtectual undersht into the past To a began to creep into land of my forefithers my mental pucture a sense of reahty who had loved and sufecame pcopled of India, and the them were men who sufered, laughed and with living beings, gave Indaa a cultural of years Hundreds of stabiluty which las a structure which mund, and they would of vind pictures of lasted for thousands ${ }_{B}^{\text {cular }}$ place associated stand out as soon this past filled my ${ }^{B}$ enares, I would almost with them as I visited a parthsermon, and some of host see the Buddha At Sarnath, near listant echo to me throus recorded words preachung his first years Ashoka's pillargh two thousand would come like a
would me of a man to me in their stone with their five hundred any king man who, though magmificent languanscriptions of his eor emperor at an emperor, whguage and tell with the leapre, was seated Fatehpur-Sikru, was greater than new and searned of all fatth holding converse Ak, forgetful Thus slowng an answer to curious to learse and debate Wded itself befly the long pano the eternal problem somethung and defeats before me, with panorama of India's

the continuity of a cultural trat has had such a contunuity evitable in the India of my Nationalism conditioning and growth or my day, it is a natural was is inthat move a people, and one of proletanan movements traditions and a sense of commond it cluster powerful urges pose Whale the intellectual of comon living and sentiments and thought, labour monng away strata of the common and based on internationd proletarian natoonalismudde classes the net of national swept druftung towards, deliberately nationalism, or ratherm. This everybods evernationalism and altered the forgnificance, established traditions and shape has raised new anew reallpensed with, in momentitionnot be of old proble problems the minds of men, and of crisls the easil) problems Oldattempt is made to and often, as wey rise upapped or disto a high pitch of use those tradithe have seen, and dommate to meet new a large eatent sacnfice $T_{\text {rade }}$ up a people conditions and and adapted raditions have to and "als of thoughd transforme to
and, and at the
same time new traditions have to be built up The nationalist ideal is deep and strong, it is not a thing of the past with no future significance But other ideals, more based on the meluctable facts of today, have arisen, the international ideal and the proletarian ideal, and there must be some kind of fusion of these vanous' ideals If we are to have a world equilibrium and a lessening of conflict The abiding appeal of nationalism to the spirit of man has to be recognized and provided for, but its sway limited to a narrower sphere.

If nationalism is still so universal in its influence, even in countries powerfully affected by new ideas and international forces, how much more must it dommate the mind of Indial Sometimes we are told that our nationalism is a slgn of our bachwardness and even our demand for independence indicated our narrow-mindedness But India, for all her intense nationalistic fervour, has gone further than many nations in her acceptance of real internationalism and the co-ordination, and even to some extent the subordination, of the independent nation state to a world organization

The search for the sources of India's strength and of her deterioration and decay is long and intricate Yet the recent causes of that decay are obvious enough She fell behind in the march of technique, and Europe, which had long been backward in many matters, took the lead in technical progress Behind this technical progress was the spirit of science and a bubbling life and spirit which displayed itself in many activities and in adventurous voyages of discovery New techniques gave military strength to the countries of western Europe, and it was easy for them to spread out and dominate the East That is the story not of India only but of almost the whole of Asia

Why this should have happened so is more difficult to
unravel, for India was not laching in mental alertness and techmical shill in earher times One senses a progressive detenoration during centurics The urge to life and endeavour becomes less, the creative spirit fades away and gives place to the mitatuve Where trumphant and rebellous thought had tried to pierce the mysteries of nature and the unverse, the wordy commentator comes with his glosses and long explanations Magnificent art and sculpture give way to a meticulous carving of intricate dctail without nobility of conception or design The ugour and nchness of language, powerful yet simple, are followed by highly ornate and complex literary forms The urge to adventure and the overflowing life which led to vast schemes of distant colonization and the transplantation of Indian culture in far-off lands, fade away, and a narrow orthodoxy taboos even the crossing of the high seas. A rational spirit of mquiry, so evident in earher times, which mught well have led to the further growth of science, is replaced by irrationalism and a blind idolatry of the past Indian life becomes a sluggish stream, living in the past, moving slowly through the accumulations of dead centurnes. The heavy burden of the past crushes it and a hind of coma seizes it It is not surprising that in thus condition of mental stupor and physical wearmess India should have deteriorated and remained nigid and immobile while other parts of the world marched ahead

Yet this is not a wholly correct or complete survey If there had only been a long and unreleeved period of rigidity and stagnation, this might well have resulted in a complete break with the past, the death of an era, and the erection of something new on its rums There has not been such a breah and there is a definite contmuity Also from time to time vivid flashes of renascence have occurred, and some of them have been long and brilhant Alwavs there is
visible an attempt to understand and adapt the new and harmonize it with the old, or at any rate with parts of the old which were considered worth preserving Often that old retans an external form only, as a kind of symbol, and changes its mner content. But something vital and living continued, some urge driving the people in a direction not wholly realized, always a desire for synthess between the old and the new. I feel that anything that had the power to mould hundreds of generations, without a break, must have drawn its enduring vitality from some deep well of strength, and have had the capacity to renew that vitality from age to age

And if so, did it dry' up, or did it have hidden springs to replenish it ${ }^{3}$ What of today ${ }^{3}$ Are there any springs strll functioning from which we can refresh and strengthen ourselves? We are an old race, or rather an odd munture of many races, and our racial memones go back to the dawn of history Have we had our day and are now living in the late afternoon or evening of our existence, just carrying on after the manner of the aged, quescent, devitalized, uncreathve, desiring peace and sleep above all else?

No people, no race contunues unchanged. Contunually it is mixing with others and slowly changing, it may appear to die almost and then rise agam as a new people or just a vanation of the old There may be a definte break between the old people and the new, or vital links of thought and ideals may joun them

History has numerous instances of old and well-established civilizations fading away or being ended suddenls, and vigorous new cultures tahing their place Is it some ntal energy, some mner source of strength that gres hfe to a civilization or a people, and wathout it all effort is ineffectuve like the van attempt of an aged person to play the - part of a jouth?

Among the peoples of the world today I have sensed this vital energy chiefly in three-the Americans, the Russians, and the Chinese, a queer combination ' The Americans, in spite of having their roots in the old world, are a new people, ununhbited and without the burdens and complexes of old races, and it is easy to understand their abounding vitality So also are the Canadians, Australians and New Zealanders, all of them largely cut off from the old world and facing life in all its newness

The Russians are not a new people, and yet there has been a complete break from the old, like that of death, and they have been reincarnated anew, in a manner for which there is no example in history They have become youthful again with an energy and vitality that are amazing. They are searching for some of their old roots again, but for all practical purposes they are a new people, a new race and a new civiluzation

The Russian example shows how a people can revitalize itself, become youthful again, if it is prepared to pay the price for $1 t$, and tap the springs of suppressed strength and energy among the masses Perhaps this war, with all its horror and frightfulness, might result in the rejuvenation of other peoples also, such as survive the holocaust

The Chinese stand apart from all these They are not a new race, nor have they gone through that shoch of change, from top to bottom, which came to Russia Undoubtedly seven years of cruel war have changed them, as they must How far it is due to this war or to more abiding causes I do not know, or whether it is a mixture of the two, but the vitality of the Chinese people astonushes me I cannot magine a people endowed with such bed-rock strength going under

Something of that vitality which I saw in China, I have sensed at times in the Indian people also, but not always

- Amwan 11 wheflecult for me to take an objectise sen Perhape mishes distort me thmhing But alwave I was in scarch for the in min waderings among the Indian people If the had this walits, then it was well with them and the would make good If the lacked it completeh, then ous poltual eflorts and shoutung weie all mahe-behese and would not carr us far I was not meterested m mohmg some political arrangement wheh would enable our people to carn on more or less as before, only a hittle better 1 felt the had vast stores of suppressed energy and ability, and I wanted to relcase these and make them feel voung and vital agam India, constituted as she is, cannot plas a secondan part in the world She will either count for a great deal or not count at all No middle position attracted me Nor did I thm anv intermedrate position tenable

Behond the past quartel of a centuris struggle for India's medependence, lav $m \mathrm{mv}$ mind, and in that of manv others, the desuc to resitalise India We felt that through action and self-imposed suffering and sacrifice, through voluntark fecing rish and danger, through refusal to submit to what we considered evil and wrong, we would recharge the batter of India's spirit and waken her from her long slumber Though we came into conflict contrnually with the British Government in India, our eves were alwavs turned towards our own people Political adlantage had value onk in so far as it helped in that fundamental purpose of ours Because of this governing motive, frequentls we acted as no politician, moving in the narrow sphere of politics only, would have done, and foreagn and Indan critics expressed surprise at the foll and intransigence of our wass Whether we were foolsh or not, the historians of the future will judge We aimed high and looked far Probably we were often foolsh from the point of view of opportunist politics, but at no tome BEr-14
did we forget that our man purpore was to bane the whole level of the Indian people, paschologicalle and spiritually and also, of course, politically and economicalls. It was the building up of that real mner strength of the people that we were after, howing that the rest would mestabls follow

Though books and old monuments and past cultural achievements helped to produce some underutanding of India they did not satisfi me or give me the answer I was looking for Nor could thev, for they dealt with a past age, and I wanted to know if theic was anv ical ronnection between that past and the present The piesent for ine, and for many others like me, was an odd muture of medicvalism, appalling poverts and masos and a somewhat superficial modermsm of the middle classes I was not an admirer of my own class or hind, and vet mevitabls I looked to it for leadership in the struggle for Indias salvation That maddle class felt caged and corcumsernbed and wanted to grow and develop atself Unable to do so withen the frameworh of British rule, a spint of revolt grew aganst this rule, and iet this spint was not dinected aganst the structure that crushed us It sought to retam it and control it by displacing the Britush These middle classes were too much the product of that structue to challenge at and sech to uproot it

New forces arose that drove us to the masses in the villages, and, for the first time, a new and different Ihdia rose up before the young mtellectuals who had almost forgotten its evistence or attached little importance to it It was a disturbing sight, not onlv because of its starh miser and the magnitude of its problems, but because a began to upset some of our values and conclusions So began for us the discovery of India as it was, and it produced both understanding and conflict within us Our zeactions vared and depended on our previous emvironment and
experience Some were already sufficiently acquainted whth these village masses not to expenence any new sensation, the took them for granted But for me it was a real royage of discovery, and while I was painfully conscious of the falings and weahnesses of my people, I found in India`s country-folh something difficult to define, which attracted me That something I had missed m our middle classes

I do not idealize the conception of the masses and, as far as possible, I try to avold thunhing of them as a theoretcal abstraction The people of India are very real to me m their great vanctr and, in spite of their vast numbers, I try to thinh of them as individuals rather than as vague groups. Perhaps it was because I did not expect much from them that I was not disappomted; I found more than I had expected. It struck me that perhaps the reason for this, and for a certain stability and potental strength that thes possessed, was the old Indian cultural tradition which was still retained by them in a small measure Much had gone in the batterng ther had recesved durng the past two hundred vears Yet something remanned that was worth whle, and with it so much that was worthless and cul

During the twenties my work was largely confined to my own province, and I trayelled extensively and intensively through the towns and villages of the forty-eight districts of the United Provinces of Agra and Oudh, that heart of Hindustan as it has so long been considered, the seat and centre of both ancient and medieval civilization, the melt-ing-pot of so many races and cultures, the area where the great revolt of 1857 blazed up and was later ruthlessly crushed I grew to know the sturdy Jat of the northern and western districts, that typical son of the sonl, brave and in-dependent-lookng, relatively more prosperous, the Rajput
peasant and pett landholdes, still proud of his atec and ancestry, even though he might have (hanged his fath and adopted Islam, the deft and shiful artisam and cottags workers, both Hindu and Moslem, the pooter pedsantr. and terants in thear vast numbers, especiall in Oudh and the eastein districts, cuashed and ground down by senerations of poverty, hardly darmg to hope that a change would come to better their lot, and yet hoping and full of fath

Durng the thritues, in the intervals of my hife out al prison, and especially dumg the election campara ol 1936-37, I tavelled more cetensively thoughout India. in towns and cittes and villages alihe Except for tural Bengal, which unhappily I have only tarely visited, I toured mevery provnce and went decp mto willages I sohe ol political and cconomic sssucs and, judgng from my speceh, I was full of politics and elections But all this while, in a corner of my mind, lay something decper and more wind, and elections meant little to $1 t$, or the other exeitements of the passing day Another and a major escatement had seized me, and I was again on a great vojage of discovers, and the land of India and the people of India las spread out before mc India with her infinite charm and vauctr began to giow upon me more and more, and yet the more I saw of her, the more I icalized how very difficult it was for me or for anyone clse to grasp the ideas she had embodied It was not her wide spaces that cluded me, or even her diversity, but some depth of soul which I could not fathom, though I had occasional and tantalizing glimpses, of it She was like some ancient palimpsest on which ${ }^{\text {i }}$ layer upon layer of thought and reveric had been inseribed, and yet no succeeding layer had completely hidden or erased what had been written previously All of these east together in our conscious or subconscious selves, though we may not be aware of them, and thev had gone to buld
up the complea and mysterious personality of India That sphinx-like face with its elusive and sometimes moching smile was to be seen throughout the length and breadth of the land Though outwardly there was diversity and infinte vancti among ou people, everywhere there was that tiemendous mpicss of oneness, which had held all of us logether for ages past, whatevel political fate or misfortune had befallen us The unty of India was no longer merely an mtellectual conception for me it was an emothonal expenence which overpowered me That essential unity had been so powerful that no political division, no disaster ol catastiophe, had been able to overcome 11

It was absurd, of coursc, to thmk of India or ant countiy is a hind of anthopomorphic entitv I did not do so I was also full awace of the diversities and divisions of Indian hife of classes, castes, ichgrons, races, different degrees of cultural deselopment Yet I thmh that a country with a long cultural bachgiound and a common outlook on life develops a spirit that is peculiar to it and that is impressed on all its children, howerci much they may differ among themsclves Can any one fail to sec thes in Chma whether he meets an old-fashoned mandarm or a Communist who has appaiently broken with the past ${ }^{\text {? }}$ It was this spirit of India that I was after, not through idle cuisosity, though I was cunous enough, but because I felt that it might give me some hev to the understandmg of my country and people, some gurdance to thought and action Politics and clecthons were day-to-day affarrs, and we grew exated over ${ }^{\prime}$ trumpery matters But if we were gomg to build the house of India`s future, stiong and secure and beautuful, we would bave to dig deep for the foundations

## NOTES

## THE YOICE OF LIFL

Sn Jagadish Chandra Bose (1858-1937), the foremost Indian scientist of his time and proneer of the study of science in India, was born in a village in the Distuct of Dacca in East Bengal His father was a member of the Bengal Esecutive Service, who, faminar with westen culture, worked for the good of the people bi establishing techmical and industrial schools in his rillage and trying to promote their social welfare Jagadish's scientific instincts were first developed in these institutions His father had vers advanced vews on education and sent his son to St Xaver's College in Calcutta, where Jagadish became a pupil of a brilliant scientist, the Res Father E Lafont, S J This distingushed teacher was largel responsible for shaping his future caree.

Soon after graduating from Calcutta Unversity Jagadish went to Christ's College Cambridge, and came under the influence of some eminent men of science, the most remarhable of whom was Lord Rav leigh, the Professor of Physics Jagadish obtaned the BSc (Hons) degree of the London Unversit; in 1883 and passed the Natural Scıence Tripos Examination of the Cambudge University in 1884

He was next appointed Professor of Phisical Science in Presidency College, Calcutta, where he deroted himself to the scientific studies which made him famous Though facilities for research in the College laborator were far from adequate. he made striking and original contributions to his subject, whuch were highls commended bi Lord Kelim and Lord Rasleigh and won him financial help from the Roval Societs as well as the Doctorate of Science of the London Universith In 1896 the Government of India sent him as a delegate to England, where he placed the results of his investigations before learned societies

Dr. Bose's researches now took a different turn, and when
he nest visited Europe m 1900, as a delegate to the Intematonal Scientific Congress held in Paris, he startied the suentile world by his conclusions on the sumbarits of respone of nonliveng and liveng (morganic and onganc) bodies to electris stumulus $H_{1 s}$ further researches on ensation and artabibus in plants evoked opposition fiom orthodos phyunlaghs, but the treatise he published in 1906 was recogmsed an a misterprece in its field He went to Darope seteral times aftei the and also visited Amesica to propagate his theorics

D1 Bose was hnighted in 1917, and after his retuement fiom Government service was awarded a recurimg grant on that his work might be continued The Bose Instatute which he founded in Calcuta for this pupose in 1917, is a sembol of has derotion to science
p 1 Physical methods weighmy, meabume ell, amplo,ed in the study of phasical seience
artificially. .organs. delicate or powerfill mbtume me when human.. invisible - $c$ ¢, with the help of the microscope and the telescope
The personal, yet general, truth thin devotion and fath succeed in overcoming obstacles is illuntiated in the lufe of the author It is " punciple which hin also universal application
seemingly mpossible - budgung the gralf between living and non-living, cg , the discoser of sensation and excitability in plants and in mineials
P 2 metaphysical speculations "metaphycics" tahes its name from the works of "ristotle which followed lus Physics Physics deals with mass, weight, densitw, etc, 1 e , physical properties, while metaphysical speculatoon is concerned with the natue of bemg, ctc
physics and physiology the latter diffes fiom the former in that it deals with the vital processe and the functions of the various paits of hiving oiganims, and is a branch of biology
the Royal Socrety the full title of this leamed association 13 "The Royal Societv of London for Improing

Natual Knowledge Though a nucleus had been in caistence presoush, it is consideted to have been founded in 1660
p 3 microcosm : a hittle nould
cosmos : the world as a sistematic whole-the opposite of chaos
mysticism: the doctume of the mistics, the development of religious feeling which at times uses to a sense of dirct personal communion with God
p 4 millenniums : a millennum is a period of a thousand vears
Babylon : capital of the ancient Babilonan Empne. which was situated on a branch of the Eupluates
the Nile Valley : Lg pt
transmigrated : lit, passed at death into other bodies
p 5 interests and aptitudes.....them : explaned in the nest sentence
dual view-point : the vel-point of the physicist and that of the biologist blended together, viz that phvsical objects are iriadiated br life and spuit and that these are icall mamfested in the properties of matter
p 6. Kinetic. progessive, dynamic $h$ meties is the scrence which treats of the action of force in producing on changing motion
House of Knowledge : building used for scientific studics here the Bose Institute
p 7 transactions $(\rho l)$ : 1 eports of proceedings of learned societies ol zecords of papers read before them
Study and Garden of Life : 100 m or hbrar where books on scientific subjects mas be studied, and heibarium where the growth and sensitivit of plants mat be observed
p 8 chromatic action : effect relating to colours
p 9 Ultra-microscopic: so shght as to be visible onk with the help of a specially powerful microscope
p 10 anæsthetics substances that produce insensibilits
Crescograph - an mstrument devised by Dr Bose, which records the slow and musible grow th of plants
"tropic" fiom Gh tropor, a turn
heliotropic - having the tendency (in the case of the stem and leaves of a plant) to bend towands, or (in the case of roots) away from, the light of the sun From Gh helos, sun, and tropos, a tun
geotropic - hav mg the tendency of motion tow rids, of awar from, the earth Fiom Gh geo, eat and tropor, a turn
p 11 atrophied, weakened ot dimunshed, temporank deadened or extungushed
central perceiving organ - the bram
oneness amidst the manifold "The thrill in matten the throb of life, the pulse of giowth", etc, form "the manifold" "Oneness" is the lan or pronciple underly ing them
p 12 not merely be transmitted but transmuted - phrsical stimulus produces emotion, thought and affection None of these is a phrsical entity Here, theiefore physical stimulus is transmuted into non-phinical entitics, and is not merel transferi ed elsenhere

## INDIVIDUAL AND UNIVERSE

Rabindranath Tagore (1861-1941) belonged to an anstocratic and cultured family of Calcutta, and was the joungest son of Maharshi Debendianath Tagore, the well-hnown ieligrous 1 eformer and one of the earhest members of the Theistic Church (Brahmo Samaj) Rabindranath was born in Calcutta and was educated both puvatel, and at a public school Even in his childhood he wrote poetir, and he was a regular contributor to a high-class Bengah magazme when still in his teens He was sent to England in September, 1877 and he spent some time at in Enghsh school Later on, he studied English litera-
ture at the Uinnersits College, London, under Professor Henry Morler His father wanted him to study law, but in the end it was decided that he should manage the family estates in East Bengal So after about cighteen months he ieturned to India Bi the tume he was twent, however, he had already made his maik in Bengah literature, and his genius was soon full esident

He wrote poems, novels, shoit stories, plars and essavs, and evcelled in event form of literan art The publication of an English version of his Gttanjalt in 1913 resealed to Europe and America his umque gifts as a poet and thinker, and in the same vear he was awarded the Nobel Prize for literature

In later life Rabindranath tiavelled extensivels in Europe, America, Chind and Japan, and was often minted to dehver lectures at Uime ersities and other centres of learning His personalits and accomplishments made a piofound impiession on all who came in contact with him

The school which he founded at Bolpui in the District of Brbhum in ordes to educate voung students according to ancient Indian traditions, has now developed mto an international Unversits where students from all countries can come under the influence of all that is best in Indian culture

Rabindranath was a versatule genus His paintings won widespread admiration He was also a shilled musician, and the grace of his line poetry is in gieat measure due to this particular gift

His death in Calcutta in 1941 at the age of eight, was recognised as an immeasurable loss not only to India but to the whole world

Bowthakuran! Hat, Chohher Bal,, lowl a Doobt and Gora are some of his well-hnown novels Collections like Manast, Chitra Sonar Tarı and Balaha contan manv of his exqusite poems Raja o Rant, Bisarjan, Dak-Ghar and Achalajatan are some of his famous plavs
p 13 Aryan invaders: these are supposed to have come to India from Central Assa, and belonged to the Caucasian or Caucasic race Thev are called invaders because thes made their was into the countr
by force and subdued or drove out the pimitive mhabitants
p-15 nature .. begins contrast Sin Jagadish Chandıa Bose's vell His Address suggests "the fundamental identity of life-reactions in plant and anımal"
p 16 symphony harmony ol consonance of sounds an orchestral composition in several different but related movements
P 17 When he meets the eternal spirit objects this iefers to the teaching of Pantheism Wordsworth's poetry celebrates man's communion with the eternal spirit in nature
Gayatr Vedas Gayatr is the name of a metie used in a verse which is repeated by the Brahmins every day The verse is supposed to contam the essence of the four Vedas and is also called Gayatr
P 19 play the fiddle .. conflagration: Neıo (Roman Emperor, A D 54-68) is sand to have played the fiddle while the great fire that destroyed most of Rome was ragıng
European settlers they belonged to more than one country in Europe, eg, Spain, France, England, Italy, etc
p 21 rishis . holy sages, men of divine vision and wisdom
p 22 Upanıshads
philosophical treatises forming a division of the Vedas Unluke the Vedas, they preach monothersm or monism
"It is easier for a camel Heaven" Mathew, $19 \quad 24$

## NATIONALISMI IN THE WEST

p 24 Man's history encounters life is sard to be the outcome of adjustment to circumstances
Scythians : inhabitants of ancient Scythia, the region to the north and to the east of the Blach Sea
p 25 cosmopolitanism : fieedom from the evils of national vamity and prejudice Cosmopohtan means 'citizen of the world'
p 27 kettle-drums - hemspheres of brass, copper, or even sllver, over which paichment is stretched by means of several screws These screus can be adjusted to alter the note
p 31 octopus : sea-creature, sometimes very large, with eight arms or tentacles, covered with suckers, lound the mouth
p 32 Dravidians : a non-Arvan race mhabiting South India Part of the State of Madras is known as the country of the Dravidians

## THE SECRET OF WORK

Swamu Vivehananda (1862-1902) was born of a well-known family in Galcutta His name was Bisweswar Dutt, but this was changed to Narendranath Dutt when he was sent to school, and finally to Swamı Visehananda when, while strll a young man, he renounced the world

He graduated in 1884, and was intended for a legal career Western culture had made hum a sceptuc, but the influence of the great saint Sri Ramkrishna effected a complete change in his outlooh He became the saint's disciple and devoted himself to the propagation of his teachings

In 1893, Swami Vivehananda made a great impression at the Parliament of Religions in Chicago, where he spohe on Vedantuc Hindusm. In 1896 he addressed a number of meetings in England and gave an exposition of the religious ideals of his master On returning to India, Vis ekananda founded the Ramhrishna Mission, a monastic order with religious, philanthropic and humanitarian aims It has now branches in different parts of India, with schools, hospitals, dispensaries and organizations to provide rehef in case of famine, flood and other disasters $V_{14}$ ekananda visited Europe and America again in 1899, when he founded a Vedanta Society in San Francisco In 1900 he
lectured on Hindu Philosophy at the Congress of Relggons in Paris His carcei, however, was all too bnef, for he passed away suddenly but peacefull, at the cally age of fortv on the 4th of July, 1902

Suamı Vivekananda made Hindu philosophy hnoun to large numbers of people in Europe and America, and made some converts He was a man of actoon as well as a thmeer, and his life showed that happy combination of the best quahites of both, which is taught in the highest syatems of Hindu phalosophy Among his chief hiterary worhs are Raja-Yoga, Farma-Yoga, Jnana-1oga and Bhahtr-广oga
p 36 'non-attachment"... . work : abandonment of the desire for the enjoyment of the rewards of action
p. 37 subconscious region. part of the bram moved by inner promptings that do not come from the conscious mind
p 38 roga the culture and close application of the mind, concentration of thought as an and to abstract meditation Ashtanga-Yoga (erght-fold Yoga or self-control) is well-known
Buddha : the enlightened, an epithet especially applied to Gautama
Christ : the anointed (b) God as divine rulen), an epithet especially applied to Jesus
p 39 Sanhhya a school of Hindu philosophy which was founded by Kapula
p 40 Existence-Knowledge-Bliss Sat-Cht-Ananda is Div2mity in its three inseparable aspects according to Hindu philosophy These are three in one, as implied in the word Trmity

## NATIONAL . IDEALS

Lala Lajpat Ra1 (1865-1928), the distingurshed Indian patriot, was born in a village of the Punjab, and was educated $m$ the Government College of Lahore He qualified as lawyer and started practice in the Distict of Hissar, but he was early

Buacted by the ideal of semice to his country, and came to devote most of hus time to soctal and poltical work Lajpat Rat was one of the suppoiters in the Pungab of the figa Samaj whel drew its encts from the I cias and sought to abolish the caste distinctons prevaling in the Hindu commumts. He became a etroner supportes of the Indian National Congress, and mumerous philmothopic associations owed their origin to his ativites The promotion of mdigenous industit was one ol hos min miterests

In 1908 Lajpat Rai was depoited to Mendalay 11 Burma on political grounds He was released some ume later, but soon had to leduc India agam, and thes tume he went to the Umited Srtes Hewas peimited toreturn in 1919, and he readily joined the non-co-operation movement launched bv Mahatma Gandha wht the purpose of achering India's frecdom Lajpat Raı also denounced the firmg on an unarmed ciond at Jalianawallahagh in Amritsa, and the British policy towards Turhey (whele had fought agamst Britam in the 1914-18 war), that gave rise w the fihlafat agitation in India About this time he suffered imprisonment for a vear and a half foi disobeving certain Govennment regulatons

Lajpat Rai presided over a upecial session of the Indian National Congress held on Calcutta and was for some time a member of the Indian Legaslatise Assembly He later joined the Hindu Mahasabha, and vorhed diligentls for the promotion of its object-the reconversion of those who had left the Hindu fold

Lala Lajpat Rai made generous donations to educational mstitutions and for the mprovement of the status and condiuon of untonchables, and in all wavs was probably the most distingushed public man of his tume in the Punjab

P 44 Niriana of Buddhism frecdom from the bondage of Karma or action and from liabilty to be re-born
merging Vedanta according to Sanhal Vedanta, the supreme soul is the only reality and individual consciousness is an allusion The ollusion disappears when the latter realises the former See note on p 204
4rya Samaj established by Swamr Dayananda Saraswatr Its religious creed is based exclusivelv on the Vedas It ignores caste distinctions and is aganst idolatry

Muktz of the Christian deliverance from sin and its consequences through Christ's redecming power of salvation or by the merits of Christ's death
paradise. Moslem - staunch Moslems beheve that fatthful followers of their religion who have led gond lives enjoy the beight of pleasure in paradise after death
p 45 Sanatanists: orthodox followers of Sanatan Dharma, ic, Hinduism
Brahmo Samajısts: members of the Church founded by Raja Ram Mohan Roy of Calcutta
Vedantists. followers of the school of Hindu phulosophy founded by Badaray ana See note on Vedanta on p 203
Dervishes members of a Mohamedan order of mendicant monks
p 46 Rishes see note on p 200
Munts those who are free from desires and passions and have attained equanimity of mind
Yoga-Samadhr the state of self-immersion, union of the individual spirit with the Divine through the practice of Yoga or esoteric meditation
Sadhu one who has renounced the world
Vivekananda Mission probably the reference is to the Ramkrishna Mission which was founded by Swamı Vivekananda (1897) It is a religious as well as philanthropic organization inspired by the teachings of the Swam's master, Paramahansa Ramkrishna
p 50 the Guru and the Chela the preceptor or guide and the disciple or follower
p 51 Brahmachan a novice, one who is on probation in a religious house before renouncing the world or going back to it as a house-holder
the Codes. Samhitas like those of Manu and Yagnavalkya, a code is a systematic body of laws compled by jurists or by authority of the State
p 53 Purdah a screen, here it means the seclusion of women so that they may have no contact with outsiders

- p. 55 empirical methods of pedagogy: th of teachung based not on any comprehensive ppe, but on the obsersation of circumstances as the


## Mahadev govinda rat.

Gopal Krishna Gohhale (1866-1915), tpous statesman and founder of the Seriants of India Sociens born of poor parents at Kholapur in the State of Bombafier graduating irom the Universiti of Bombay in 1881, H ed as Professor of 「ergusson College, Poona, under thiccan Lducation Socict, for about eighteen cars Whale a young man, he acted as editor of sescral jourmals 397 he came to England at the instation of a fiscal comblnown as the Welby Commission

He was nommated a member of thmbay Legrslative Council in 1900 and 1901, and of the Imp Legrslative Counch in 1902

Gohbale was a follower of Ranade, theen student of cconomics His budget specches displavis grasp of financial questions, and the value of hus crimespas freely achnowledged by every one famhar with thenduding members of the Indian Government

In 1905, Gohhale was clected Prit of the Indian National Congress held at Benares In he visted England for the second tume and addressed a ber of meetings at whech he discussed Indian problems, in 1911 he was appointed a member of the Royal Commi on Public Scrvices in Inda, whech eventually recommet the holding of the Givil Service Cxamination smultancous India and England He visted England for a third timeconnection with the deliberations of this Commission, but red in consequence of a brealdown in hus health He died atpa at a comparatively carly age

Gohhale was hiberal in his poly and social views, but he was a fearless critic of aneasures of which he disapproved He did not, however, $h$ himself to be swayed by mere emotion His arguments walways supported with a vast array of facts and figurcs, and this reason were often unanswerable It may be sand wifuth that his life was
dedicated blac service He once introduced a Bill in the Imperal ntive Council for mahing primary cducation frec and $c_{C_{s o r}}$, but it was defeated His great legacy to his countr) was the Sersants of India Societ, whech he founded in with the object of promoting national and social consciousnct the people of India, who will long remember lus devoted on their behalf

## p 57 Mah Govinda Ranade, the great social reformer,

 scholyd jurist of Bombay, was born on the 18th Janua44, at Nash He was educated at an AngloVerna School in the District of Kholapur and later at the 1 nstone Institute of Bombay His first appointryas as Marathi Translator to the Government of Bomand he neat became a temporary Lecturer in Cnglishlphinstonc College In 1884 he was appointed a Jof the Small Causes Court at Poona, and in 1893 womoted to be a Judge of the Bombay High CourtRanacs decely versed in history, hterature, science, philosopeconomics and sociology His cssays on Indian omics were recognised as particularly valuable ${ }_{1}$ butions to the subject Gohhale was one of his disc, and it was Ranade who initiated him into the study tancial questions The Prarthana Sama and the SarbalSabha of Poona,-the first was a religious and the se a politico-social organisation,-owed their origin larto his efforts Ranade believed in the harmoniougress of a nation as a whole, and put no trust in ant-sided development He died in 1901
p 58 Dadabhai, raji (1825-1917), patriot and statesman, was born of arsi family in Bombay He spent a year (1854-5) at unstone College, Bombay, as Professor of Mathemand Natural Philosophy He later went to England innection with his business, and became the first In Member of the Britush Parhament, representing born in the House of Commons from 1892 to 1895 ,efore this, in 1885, he had become a member of thombay Legislative Council He was connected wit iny other public associations He was

President of the Indian National Congress in 1886, 1893 and 1906 and was one of the proneers of the movement for India's independence
Raja Ram Mohan Roy, the founder of the Brahmo Samaj or Theistic Church, whose teachings are based on the monothersm of the Upanshads, was born at Radhanagar in the District of Hooghly in 1774 He left home when he was only suxteen, as he had offended his orthodo father by writing an attack on what be considered to be idolatry After spending some years in travel, he served under the Britush Government from 1800 to 1814, when he retired and turned all his energies to rehgious reform, the abolition of caste distinctions and of cruel customs such as suttec, and to the spread of education among his countrymen In 1830, the Emperor of Delhu conferred on hum the title of Raja He made a great impression in England when he tendered his evidence before a Parhamentary Commission on the judicial and revenue systems in India Sudden illness led to his death at Bristol in 1833
61 Poona Sarvajanik Sabha: a society in the city of Poona devoted to social and politicat work It was founded largely through the efforts of Ranade
the Social Conference: a conference held annually to discuss social problems It had often its sittungs in the past as an adjunct of the Indian National Congress
62 State policy: the politics or general principles guidng the Government of a State in its administration of public affars
63 Sholapur : a district in the State of Bombay, 60 miles to the north of Byapur
Bijapur: an ancient city in pre-Mahomedan India The independent Kingdom of Byapur was founded by Yusuf Adil Shah in the Mahomedan period Byapur is now the name of a district in the southern division of the State of Bombay

## EDUCATION FOR CITIZENSHIP

V S Srmivasa Sastrı (1869-1946), the famous orator, scholar and statesman, was born near Kumbhahonam in the State of Madras After graduating from Madras University, he started his career as a schoolmaster, but soon afterwards jomed the Servants of India Society established at Poona by Gokhale, becoming ats President when the latter died in 1915 He was a member of the Madras Legislative Council from 1913 to 1916, when he was elected to the Imperial Legislative Councal

As a politician, Sastrı served his country in varıous capacities and repiesented India at the Imperial Conference (1921), at the League of Nations at Geneva and at the Washington Conference on naval reduction

Liberal in his political niews, he helped British statesmen in introducing the reforms of 1919 As "the golden-mouthed orator of the Imperial Legslative Council," he exercised a great mfluence on the Government of Indxa and did much to advance his country's cause Calm, sober and far-sighted, he commanded unversal respect He was made a Privy Councillor and received the Freedom of the City of London in 1921 During 1927-29 he was High Commissioner for India in South Africa, and in 1929 was appointed a Member of the Royal Commission on Labour He was Vice-Chancellor of Annamalai University from 1935 to 1940
p 67 Natal now a province of the Union of South Africa It was founded by the Dutch settlers, but was placed under British rule in 1841
Tamul: the principal Dravidan dalect spohen in Madras and in areas to the south of it
Sanskrat sloka lines of verse written in Sanskrit
p 68 nescience: ignorance
academies . educational institutions "Academy" (from the hero Akademos) was originally the name of the garden where Plato taught
p 69 dictators: a dictator was an extraordinary magistrate at Rome, who was temporarily granted absolute power,,
hence an absolute ruler The reference is to men like Hitler and Mussolinı
70 heresiarch : leader of heresy, 1 e , of religious behef contrary to the official or generally accepted doctrine
Cardinals: a Cardinal is one of the seventy ecclestastical princes in the Roman Catholic Church, who constutute the Pope's Councll or Sacred College, the duties of which include election of the Pope
stand rights : e g, in cases of illegal arrest or arrest without warrant, judges have issued writs of Habcas Corpus against the King's officers and compelled them to set the arrested persons at liberty
Sharply. ....Judiciary : in Englànd and America judges of ordinary courts havc jurisdiction to set aside executuve orders that are in violation of common law or of statute law In France officials come under the jurisduction not of ordinary courts but of what are called administrative courts which administer drott adminestratif
"Good government......self-government": this is quoted from Sir Henry Campbell-Bannerman, Prime Minster of England during 1905-8 It means that despotism, though benevolent, must not be tolerated
Even in Ramarajya.. .....ctizenship: Rama's wife Sita was banshed without trial by her own husband, though he was just and benevolent as ruler Rama is the hero of the Sanskrit epic Ramayana
71 "Eternal vigilance.. .....liberty": John Phulpot Curran, the Irish politician, actually used the sentence in 1790 "The condition upon which God has given liberty to man is eternal vigulance" Sumiar expressions have

- been used later by many
totalitarian: following the new that the State should have complete control over all the activities and opinions of its citizens
73 the Lords: the House of Lords, which is the Upper House of the Britush Parliament.
totem. Watur al ohect belesed bs anages to be matet nush ronneeted with hum in betner, therr famites, therr mibes
p it Augen stables. mpurm, from Augias, Kma of L in (rech mistholong. Whoe st blex contanne mmen numbers of ouen and enote remaned ancie in for thr sear, mal Hercules cle med thrm in a da
Hercules. Iesendirs Gred here of supernatura streneth


## L.COVOMILC I IRSC S MOR NL PROGRLSS

Mohond Ls Karanchand Gudhe (1869-19:8), the makes of Independent Inda, was born in 1 small town m Kathawad Hes father "as Dmin of a number of lacell Indion Setes Aftes completing his eduezton it school, Gudhi went in Vaghanc to qualifs for the Bar On return he practised on Bombas - High Court untul his work took him to South Africa He stirtec a movement agrimst enti-Indian legralition in the colony and in 1891, founded the Nitol Indan Congress Durng the Boet War Gendhu lovally helped the Bratish Government and formec an Indian Ambulince Corps In 1903 he founded the Transtaal Britush Indinn Asocintion and contunued hes qutatior aganst the colour bar in South Ifrica For these actumties he suffered imprisonment more thin once, but that led to the Smuts-Gandhe settlement of 191 !

Soon afterizards he returned to India and berame promnent in the movement for Home Rule He established i centre at Ahmedabad for the preachung of Saty ngrahn In 1917 he acted is arbitrator in a dispute between local agricultursts anc Luropan indigo-planters in the district of Champaran in Buhar He supported the war-efforts of the British Government in 1914-18, but in 1919 his indignition was roused br the restrictions imposed on the press under the Rowlitt Act ind b) a tragic episode in the agitation agzinst that Act when unarmed people were fired on and hilled at Jahanu allabigh in Amritsar He supported the Mushms in their agitation for the restoration of the Khahf, therr relggous head and ruler of Turhey, a country
on which Britain had imposed harsh terms after the First Great War Failing to obtam any satisfaction on these matters, he urged his countrymen to follow a policy of non-co-operation with the British Government in India, and demanded complete national independence His activitics and publications led to his being twice imprisoned He was elected President of the Indian National Congress in 1924

In October, 1940, during the Second Great War, Gandbi again started a movement aganst the British Government of India, and was once more detained along with other Indian pohiticians in 1942 After the Allied victory they were released, and met representatives of the British Cabinet at several conferences Ultımately the British quitted India, and Mahatma Gandh's dream of independence was realised

Mahatma Gandhı was not merely a politician, but also an inspiring teacher and an ardent social worker He always exhorted his followers to avord violence and falsehood, and to make it ther duty to abolish untouchablity and to rase and educate the poor and helpless His own habits were simple, and he urged his countrymen to heep aloof from luxury and the mechanical civilization of the West Among his particular interests was the improvement of cottage industries including home spinning

He was for India, and even for the world outside 1t, an emblem of integrity, truth, and self-sacrifice $\mathrm{H}_{1}$ countrymen unanımously gave him the titles of Mahatma, and Father, and it is only farr to mention that the British themselves, though they opposed his ams, showed him the greatest personal respect and regard It was a bitter blow to Inda when, on the 30th of January, 1948, this noblest of her leaders was murdered by a fanatic in Delh1
p 77 Sir William Wilson Hunter• a member of the Indian Givil Service, who was responsible for the compilation of the Statistical Accounts of Bengal and of Assam, which formed the basis of the Imperial Gazetteer of India
p 78 "Take .....morrow": Matthew, 634
Rome suffered moral fall : the Romans grew cruel, luxurious and unmanly

The descendants......riches: the were addeted to drink, and quarrelled and fought amongst themselves at Dwaraha and were citurpated through mutual slaughter
the Rockefellers and the Carnegies: John D Rochefeller and Andren Carnegie made vast fortunes in America out of on and steel respectuvely
p 79 St. Mark author of the second book of the Ner Testament
vividly. ....scene ' in Chap 10 of the Gospel of St Mark.
p 81 serve God and Mammon• Mathew, 624 Mammon is the god of wealth
sardines: small fish of the herring famil)
p 32 Wallace: Alfred Russel Wallace was a fellow scientist of Darwin and published his Travels on the Amazon and Rto Negro m 1853
p 83 milutia: men enrolled and drilled as soldrers, but liable only for home-scruce, se, for defence

## FIRST EXPERIENGES IN ENGLAND

p 84 Ahmedabad: a town in the State of Bombay, well hnown for its cotton mills
Eathiawad: a peninsula in the western part of India, bounded on three sides by the Arabinn Sea It forms part of the State of Bombzy It formerly meluded a number of independent Natise States which have now acceded to the Indian Republic
Bhavnagar' a Native State on the eastern coast of Kathuwad Its capital Bhornagar was founded in 1723, and is the principal harbour for the export of 4 cotton
Sameldas College: a college at Bhavnagar
p 85 Joshaji : another name of Mavjı Dave, a shrecwd Bralimin who was an old friend and adviser of Gandhis father and lus famm

Modh Bania: a particular sect of traders in Gujarat The word Bama is derived from the Sanshrit Bank, meaning a trader
Jain: Jams are a religious communty akin to the Buddhists According to some authorities, Jannsm had come into existence before Buddhism Both these religions are based on the tenets of Hinduism, though they differ from the latter in many respects, particularly in the matter of religous sacrifices Jains, like Buddhists, are wedded to the creed of non-violence
Rajkot: a Native State in Kathawad where the Mahatma hived as a schoolboy His father was the Diwan or Prime Minister of this State Its ruler wasknown as the Thahore Saheb
steward: one of the men who attend to the passengers ${ }^{\text { }}$ wants on board shup
Sjt. Mazmudar: Tryambahan Mazmudar, who was a lawyer practising in Junagadh State He was in the same cabin with Gandhi during the latter's first voyage to England
p 86 Bay of Biscay : the part of the Atlantic Ocean mmedately to the west of France
p 87 Southampton: an important seaport on the south coast of England
Dr. P. J. Mehta Pran Jiban Mehta, an Indian doctor who settled in London and practised there
Prince Ranjitsinhji: ruler of Navanagar, a Natuve State on the west Coast of Kathawad The tutle of the ruler was Jam Saheb Prince Ranjit was considered the best batsman of the world in his time and was known to all lovers of crichet as Ranjı
Dadabhai Naoraji: a great Parsı patriot See the note on p 206
p 88 Sindhi an mhabitant of Sundh, which was formerly included in Bombay Presidency but was later made into a separate Province. It is now part of Pakistan The word Sindh is derived from Sindhu, the Sanskrit
name of the river Indus which flows through the area Sindhu also means the sea Sindhi is here used as an adjectuve
p 89 between Scylla and Charybdis Scylla was the Greeh name of a she-monster living on a rock on the Itahan side of the Straits of Messina Charybdis was a whirlpool on the Sicilian side It was difficult to steer a ship through the passage between the two, as suggested in Homer's Odyssey
oatmeal meal made from oat (bot, usually in pl ), a cereal grass the gram of which is used as food
p 90 Bentham's Theory of Utzlity Introduction to the Princtples of Morals and Legzslation by Jeremy Bentham (1748-1832) teaches that the test of the rightness of any act or doctrine is whether it promotes "the greatest happiness of the greatest number of people" This is the principle or theory of utility
p 91 Bond Street: a strect in the West End of London, where the shops are mamly devoted to luxury goods
-lingua franca (Ital) a mixed language with Spanush, -Italian, French and Greek elements, used as a means of intercourse amongst the heterogeneous peoples of the Levant Hence any language which has a wide currency among different races
p 92 Bell's Standard Elocutionist a collection of prose passages and poems suitable for recitation, compiled by D C and A M Bell
speech of Pxtt's (1708-78) - William Pitt was a great Britsh statesman whose eloquence was unrvalled He was rassed to the peerage as the Earl of Chatham
p 93 Bar examinations examinations, success in which entitles a student to be called to the Bar The word $B a r$ refers to a barrier in the Inns of Court separating $\dot{L}$ "Benchers" and "Readers" from the students The latter took their seats at the Bar when they had qualified as Barristers-at-law
p 94 Roman Law the legal system of the ancient Romans It is the basis of civil law in many countries in Western Europe

Heat and Light: two of the branches of the science of Physics
p 95 slums: insanitary and overcrowded areas mhabited by the poorest classes
Cocoa Rooms: cheap cating-places where cocoa was the usual drınh
Vegetarian Socicty: a society in England which preaches the bencfits of a vegetarian diet The President of the Society at the time of which Gandhi speahs, was an Enghshman (proprietor of the Thames Iron Works), and Gandhi was a member of its Evecutive Committce This Societv, still in active existence, was quite different from the short-hved Vegetarian Club founded by Gandhı himself
Theosophist: a believer in Theosophy, a mystical form of religious thought which aims at a direct relation between the individual and the Divine Being
p 96 Sir Edwin Arnold's translation - see note on p 230
Old Testament: that part of the Holy Scriptures of the Christians which contans the history, religious beliefs and sacred literature of the ancient Hebrews The New Testament is devoted to the life and teachings of Christ and His disciples
Sermon on the Mount: the teachings of Christ embodied in the discourse given in Matthew, 5, 6 and 7
Shamalbhatt: a Gujaratı poet whose didactic poetry produced a great impression on the mind of Gandhi in his childhood It taught him toleration, forbearance and the principle of returning good for evil

## PRACTIGALISM AND IDEALISM

Dr Sachchidananda Sinha (1871-1950), Lnown as the Father of modern Bihar, was born on November 10, 1871 He was educated at Patna College and the City College, Calcutta,
and studied law at the Middle Temple in London $\dot{H} e$ was called to the Bar in 1893 and practised in the High Courts of Calcutta, Allahabad and Patna successively The creation of Buhar as a scparate Province was largely due to hus efforts He was a member of the Imperial Legislative Council and, in 1920, was returned to the Indian Legislative Assembly, of whuch he was the first elected Deputy President He was the President of the Legıslative Council and also the first Indian Finance Member of the Exccutive Councll of Bihar and Orissa

A profound scholar, he took a heen interest in cducation His literary tastes and abilities were revealed in his work as founder and editor of an influential English periodical, The Hindusthan Revew, with whuch he was connected till the end of his life He was the author of The Partition of Bengal or the Separation of Bihar and Kashmer, The Playground of Asta As Vice-Chancellor of Patna Universitv (1936-44), he was responsible for a remarhable expansion of its activities and the promotion of higher education in Bihar The Unversity of Allahabad conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Letters (Honons Causa) ı 1937

Dr Sinha was a member of the Constituent Assembly which drew up the Constitution of the Indian Republic, and presided over its first sittung as Charman He died in 1950 at the age of seventy-mine
p 100 occupational reconstruction of society : formation of new social classes on the basis of profession or craftsmanship
alumnt (Lat) pupils Altumnus is the singular form
p 102 Prayag, the confluence of the Ganges, the Saraswati and the $\mathfrak{F} u m n a$ at Allahabad
lingua franca see note on p 214
p 105 the wealthiest and most populous Indian State language: Hyderabad in South India Urdu is the medium of instruction in all branches of learning in Osmania University in Hyderabad, the capital of the State
p 106 Herbert Spencer (1820-1903) Enghsh scientist and

## THE AIVAKENING SOUL OF INDIA

 $S_{r_{1}}$ Aural ${ }_{\text {undo }}$ (1872-1950)father was a member (1872-1950) SOUL OF INDIA ${ }^{\text {an }}$ culture and He His of the Indians born of scion sent Aurob convinced of Medical in Calcutta Paul's Schoolucated Edo to E ed of the superiorvice recruthe 1890 with in dol in Lond privately England whencriority of recruited ability to rercdit, london, he at Man chen he was only astern Cambridge, who He cont as not selected the ICS and then a child Tripos $L_{\text {age, where he continued } h_{\text {se ls acted }} \text { on } \mathrm{C} \text { Examen at St }}$ the service of thation in obtained a education at count of han in

He was of the Ruler i892, afterward Class in ing's College, came to Bengal in Principal of Baroda of an agitation in 1905, of Baroda form of a bo in against, when the College ron into this boycott of fore partition province for some time, but Journal Band dement arcign goods and for was in the throes Whose opposition to to ram and was a ods Aurobindo retaliation in the and tried Congress at the modepported tho of the then himself acquitted for alleged Surat in 1907 led to extremist poltonalust In 1910 A $c^{c t i v i t i e s}$ and retindo sudden against the he was arrested dept for literary wed to the
 and contemplation 40 years, occupue life of af Pondicherry He died in occupied wine of a recludicherry
december, 1950 spiritual in the
research

Saint, savant, teacher, critic and poct, $\mathrm{Sr}_{1}$ Aurobindo was one of the most remarhable Indians of modern times, even if it is difficult to fathom the mystery that surrounded his unique personality He lived in seclusion, though his Ashram at Pondicherry had a large number of anmates and disciples On special occasions, however, visitors were allowed to have a glimpse of the Master

Sri Aurobindo had been a wtiter and poet from his carly life, and hus work has won the highest admiration Uroaste, Love and Dcath, Bajt Prabhou and Savitn are onls a few of his many well-hnown poems of his numerous prose writugs mention mav be made of The Ideal of the Kiarmayogin, The Renatssance in India and The Life Divine
p 110 Karmajogin one who finds the realization of self in action, one devoted to action as a means to self-culture.
p. 111 Dharma religion or law of hife, that which holds man in the right path
yoga spiritual culture based on inner discipline and mental concentration See note on p 202
p 112 Aughcised : in the earlv part of the 19th century some people in Bengal welcomed the introduction of Western culture and demanded that English, the natural sciences, etc, should be taught in schools and colleges Thes were called Anghessts and were opposed by the Orientalists whose view was ultumately rejected by the British administrators
p 113 the ape of Europe a bind imitator of European modes of life and social habits
Widow-remarriage. reformer. these were some of the arms of the Anghcised social reformers in Bengal in the 19th century But Pandit Iswarchandra also was an advocate of the remarriage of Hindu widows
Theism: behef in a personal God capable of revealing Himself bv muracles
p 114 Vedanta see note on p 203 and on p 204 Darshona phulosophy as the means of realisation of the Divine

Purana book of Hindu legends and myths Tantra Tantras are worhs affiliated to various Hindu (and Buddhist) creeds, prescribing esoteric practices for mivitic commumion with the divine, eg Mahanirvantantra p 116 hegemony: leadership, preponderance Ananda bliss, one of the three aspects of the Supreme
Reality
religious movements
led

## p 117 religious movements

led bv Swami Daya ...Punjab
Hinduism and the ayananda for the: the movement Punjab may be refocivities of the San revival of Vedic stand against he referred to, along with ${ }^{\text {ananists in the }}$ political aspi heterodoxy in Bengal with Ramakrishna's (or Marhatta) state such as foundation of a Hundua by Sivajı such as had once been established great writer Rab.ndranath and others Bankuchandra, the "tamast" nert, ndranath and others (activity; and tamas (inertia) spitioa (equanımity), rajas governing lufe and mind (inerta) are the three principles 118 illiterate Hindu ascetic: Paramahansa Rambrishna, the saint of Dahshineswar, who had no literary educatron in his chuldhoo ecstatic and "moystic" reconstructi, with God one who has direct communion, polutical conditions in : idealisation of the social and ${ }_{\text {Buslim rule was a consequia during the last days of }}$ ${ }^{\text {British }}$ admunistrationsequence of the general dishihe to foundation of the future social intended to supply the "Sandhya" and political organiza-
Bengali during aggressive Nationalist daily newspaper in
The editor was Brahmab of the Swadeshi movement.
p 119 the vengeful tarning......them : expressed in a declaration of a boycott of Luropean goods in 1906, the insistence on the consumption of indigenous products, the use of the vernacular in public speahing, etc
p. 120 Abanindranath Tagore : a close relative of the poe Rabindranath and leader of a revolt against thr European style of painting
p. 121 turn to Japan for help. Japanese art does no attempt to achieve mere realism, it also aums al dehcacy and grace
commanism..... system : common ownershp and enjoyment of pasture land, agricultural land, etc, in villages

## A CONVOGATION ADDRESS

The Rt Hon'ble Dr Muhund Ramrao Jayahar was born In Nasik in the State of Bombay He was educated at the Elphinstone High School and College in Bombay and subse--quently in England He was an Advocate of the Bombay $\mathrm{H}_{1} \mathrm{gh}$ Court, and entered pùblic life in 1916 He was the leader of the Swaraj Party in Bombay and leader of the opposition in the Bombay Legislative Council, to which he was elected in 1923 He resigned from the Bombay Legslative Council in 1925 and entered the Indian Legislative Assembly as a member for Bombay City in 1926 He became the Deputy leader of the Nationalist Party in this Assembly

Dr Jayabar was a delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference in London and a member of the Federal Structure Com-4 mittee He was appointed a Judge of the Federal Court of India in 1937 and a member of the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council in 1939 He resigned from the Judicial Committee in 1942, and was elected a member of the Constatuent Assembly -of Indaa, from which he resigned in 1947 Since April, 1948, he has been Honorary Vice-Chancellor of Poona University f

Dr Jayahar is the author of Aspects of Vedanta Philosophy (1924)

125 Wisconsin: one of the north-central States of the U S A The University of Wisconsm is at Madison, the capital of the State It is a co-educational instituton and is under state control
p. 1 I 6 Alesander Meiklejohn: born in England in 1872, he went to Amenca as a child His progressive ideas of education have largely inspired his work at the Experimental College at the University of Wisconsin and the School for Social Studies (for adults) in San Francisco
p 129 Urda: lit, 'camp" and so "camp language" It is spohen extensuvely in North India It has a large admusture of Persian and Arabic words with words of Sanskntic origin

Bankim Chandra(1838-94) Banhmchandra Chatterjee was one of the first batch of graduates of Calcutta University and was an executive officer under the Government of Bengal He became famous as a novelist One of his novels, viz, Anandamath is based on the story of the Sannyası Rebellion in Bengal in the latter part of the 18th century In it occurs the famous natoonal song "Bande Mataram" which has in the past inspired patriotic movements in India Though a product of the western system of education, Banhim upheld the ideal of reviving Hindu culture

Iswar Chandra (1820-91) Pandit Iswarchandra Vidyasagar was a great Bengal educationst, writer and social reformer With his help J E Drinkwater Bethune founded a school for gris in Calcutta in 1840 This subsequently grew into a college Iswarchandra was a Professor of Fort William College, established by the East India Company for the training of European Civil Servants in India He was for a short time Principal of Sanshrit College also, and later founded a college named Metropolitan Institution Iswarchandra
was an eludite Sanskit scholar, but he is also regardec as the father of modern Bengali prose He strongly adiocated remarnage of Hindu widows An Act legalising this was eventuall passed bv the Government
Rabindranath. see pp 198-199
Narsey Mehta. Gujaratı poet (1414-1481)
Gobardhanram Tripathi. Gujarati novelist and critic (1855-1907)
Tamil : see note on p 208
Telaga: a Dravidian dialect spohen in Southern India in Andhra districts lihe Vizagapatam, Kistna and the Godavari districts and in Rayalaseema districts
p 131 Oxomian: a member or a student of the Universiti of Offord, past or present
Jowett (1817-1894) Benjamin Jowett, a great classical scholar and Master of Ballol College, Onford. famous for his English translation of the Dialogues of Plato
p 132 Parsi. a follower of Zoroaster Parsis are descended from the ancient Persians who came to India after the conquest of Persia bv Arabs Ther language is now Gujaratı They are a rich commercial community
p 134 Upanshad see note on page 200
p 135 recent excavations: eg, at Mohenjo-daro in Sind.

## EDUCATION FOR NEW INDIA

Ghahravortı Rajagopalacharı, the first and last Indian Governor-General of India, was born in 1879 in a village in the District of Salem in the State of Madras He was educated at the Presidencr College and the Law College, Madras, and was enrolled as an Advocate in 1900 Though he had a lucrative practice, he felt the call to politics and social worh, and became an actise member of the Indian National Congress, of the

Sacketr-for the propagation of Hindi and of organizations for remoring untouchability and promoting prohbition. He rose to be General Secretary of the Indian National Congress, and a member of the Congress Worhing Committee
"Rajaj,", as he is often called, was elected to the Madras 'Legislative Assembly and was appointed Prime Munster in 1937, but resigned with his colleagues in pursuance of the mandate of the Congress, when hostultues agamst Germanv began in 1939 The pohcr of the Congress was one of non-co-operation. and it manifested itself in movements against the Government of India Though Rajajı was personall aganst these acturities he "as held responsible for them as a member of the Congress Working Committee, and in 1940 he was arrested and sentenced to one jears imprisonment under the Defence of India Act.

When India obtamed Domumon Status in 1947. Rajajı became Governor of Bengal Soon after. he was appointed GovernorGeneral of India, and he contmued in that office tull India was declared a Republic. He later became the Home Minister of India He was appointed Chef Minister of Madras earlv in 1952 under the Nell Constitution of India

Rajaji is a shrend politucian and a humorous speaker He has the art of disarming opposition by his genial manner and even temper. He has witten some short stories as well as books on Socrates Marcus Aurehus the Bhagazad-Gita and the Upanshads
p 137 Sir Archibald Nye: Governor of Madras and Chancellor of Madras Universit He continued as Governot for some tume after the transfer of power to Indians on the 15th of August 1947 After retaring from the Governorship, he became High Commussioner for the United Kingdom in India
Lord Mountbatten : last Viceror and Britich GovernorGeneral of India He too contmued to serse India for some time after the transfer of power in 1947.
P 138 Mrs. Grady: wfe of Mr Henn Francis Grads who was the United States Ambassador to Indaa during 1947-8 He was head of the American Technical Nission in India during the war

Dharma duty or obligation, not religion in the conventional sense
p 139 Our. ....leader. Mahatma Gandhı, assassmated in January, 1948
p 140 certain events communal roots and fighting during 1946-47, especially in Bengal and the Punjab
long-drawn-out controversies: between those who favoured the division of India and those who were for a united and independent India
p 141 cashing .....sacrifice trying to secuse a reward for suffering undergone in winning independence for India
p 142 habit......opposition: the passive resistance movement led by Mahatma Gandhu aganst the Government was the outcome of this
Kerala: another name of Chera, an old Dravidian kingdom now partly included in the State of Madras
Satyagraha movement of ressstance based on truth and non-violence, as intiated, by Mahatma Gandhı
p 146-7 the highest honour......gift. the doctorate
p 147 Paul• Saint Paul, origınally named Saul of Tarsus He was at first a leader of the persecution of the disciples of Jesus, but was converted by a vision on his way to Damascus He became one of the great Apostles (messengers) and martyrs of the Christianil farth

## NATIONALITY AND STATE

Dr Rajendra Prasad, the first $P_{1 e s i d e n t ~ o f ~ t h e ~ I n d i a n ~}^{\text {a }}$ Republic, was born in 1884 in the District of Saran in Bihar and was educated in Calcutta He had a brilliant academic: career, and he practised in the High Courts of Calcutta and Patna, but ultimately gave up his profession and joined Mahatma Gandhis non-co-operation movement He worked with the Mahatma in Champaran in Bihar in 1917 when they intervened in a dispute between the indigo-planters and their,
labourers Di Piasad filled mans amportant positions in the Congress and was elected its President more than once. During the last Great War he was anested and imprisoned for tahing part in the "Quit India" movement of Mahatma Gandhi

Dr Prasad has alwavs been prominent in humanitarian Gork, and he was President of two Committees formed to give rehef to areas in Bhar and Quetta which had been devastated bx carthquakes His liteiary bent manifested itself in his mterest in Hind, and this led to his election as President of the AllIndia Hindı Literary Conference in Coconada and Nagpur He was Rectol of the Indian Academy of History (Bharatya Ithash Parsitad) When the Indian Dommon appointed a Constitucnt Assembly to frame its future form of Government, Dr Prasad was elected its Chairman His great services to India and his distingushed woik in this Assembly led to his election in January, 1950, as President of the Indian Republic He was re-clected in 1952

The present extract is from his well-hnown book India Divided. His latest worh, Gandhi and Blhar, was pubhshed in 1950
p 148 Suleiman Range: a mountain system on the north-west frontuer of India There is a legend connecting it with Solomon, who is sand to have come to India through the arr in a throne to marry a princess, and to have rested for a while on this Range
Mr. Durrani : F K Khan Durran, the author of The Mcanng of Pakestan He did not consider that Mushms belonged to any particular country only, e g, Arabia Wherever they might live, they formed one undivided nation Like the late Mahomed Ali Jinnah, he favoured partition of India
p 149 Lord Bryce (1838-1922) British jurist, author and statesman He was born at Belfast of a Scottrsh famuly A Fellow of Oriel College, Oford, he was called to the Bar in 1867 He was Regius Professor of Cival Law at Ovord for over twenty years He entered the House of Commons and held office under Gladstone as well as under Rosebery Lord Bryce was British Ambassador to America for six vears His Holy Roman Empire (1864), The Amencan Commonwealth
(1888), and Modern Democracies (1921), are famoust standard works
Prof. Sidgwick (1838-1900) Henry Sidgwich, Enghsh philosopher and economist, was a Classical Lectures at Cambridge, but became Lecturer in Moralt Philosophy in 1869 In 1883 he was appointed Knightsbridge Professor of Moral Philosophy He was a member of the Metaphysical Socicty and the founder-President of the Society for Psychical Research Among his chief works are Principles of Politccal Economy (1883), Methods of Ethecs (1874), Outlines of the History of Ethecs (1886) and Elements of Polithes (1891)
Dr. Ambedkar. Dr Bhimrao Ramjı Ambedkar was born 1 L 1893 He belonged to the "untouchable" caste and worked energetically for the improvement of its status Professor of Political Economy at Sydenham College of Commerce, he was also a practising Advocate of Bombay High Court He was for some tume Mimster of Law in the Federal Government of India Of late he has embraced Buddhism
p 150 Stain: Generalıssumo Joseph Vissarionovich Stalin, 'Man of Steel" (his real name is Djugashvilh), was born in Georgia in 1879 He is the Chairman of the Council of Ministers of the USSSR, and Secretany of the Communist Paity He is the virtual dictator of Russia The quotation is from his book Markism and the Question of Nationalities
Boers: South Africans of Dutch origin The word Boer is Dutch and means a peasant or farmei
p 151 Soviet Republic: the U S S R-the Unon of Soviet Socialist Repubhics The word Soviet means a Councll Origmally it was a committee of strikers on which only worhing people were represented After the Revolution Russia became a Union of Republics, and the Soviets or Committees of workers and soldhers were orignally the instruments for governing them,
C. A. Macartney: Carlile Aylmer Macartney was born in 1895 and was educated at Trinty College, Cambridge He served in the European War of 1914-18 and became British Vice-Consul at Vienna in 1921 He joined the Intelligence Department of the League of Nations Union in 1928, became a Reseanch Fellow of All Souls College, Ovford, in 1936 and was in the Research Depaitment of the Foreign Office duing 1939-46 His publications include The Social Revolution in Austra (1926), Survey of International Affarrs for 1925, Part II (with other authors) and Natonal States and Natoonal Minorties (1934)
p 152 Minority Treaties treaties safeguarding the interests of peoples who on account of therr race, language or religion are in a minority in any country Under the Treaty of Versalles, the League of Nations was to see to it that such treates were duly observed

Julian Fuxley: Juhan Sorell Huvey, distingushed biologist and writer, born in 1887, was for some time Professor of Zoology, King's College, London, and Director-General of the Umted Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Orgamsation during 1946-48
p. 153 Friedmann: W G Friedmann, author of The Crisis of the National State (1943), from which the quotation is tahen He is Professor of Public Law in the University of Melbourne, Australia
p 154. Mr. A. Cobban: author of National Self-determination The quotation is from page 60 of this book

Spanish America: also called Hispanic-Amenca It consisted orignally of parts of America, north and south, in Spanish possession as colonies These declared therr independence, and are not now under Spam, though they owe their culture manly to this country and its civilization
ipso facto (Lat) in the fact itself, virtualls

## GAUTAMA THE BUDDHA

Dr Sarbapallı Radhahrıshnan, the dıstıngushed scholaı and writer, belongs to the State of Madras and was born ir 1888 He was educated at Madras Christian College and wa: Professor of Philosophy at Presidency College, Madras (1916-17) Mysore University (1918-21) and at Calcutta University (1921-31 and 1937-41)

He was Vice-Chancellor of Andhra University, Waltarr from 1931 to 1936, and of Benares Hindu University from 1935 to 1948 As Spalding Professor of Eastern Religions and Ethic: at Oxford (1936-), he holds a unique position among Indiar scholars He delivered the Hibbert Lectures in 1929-30 anc represented India in several international conferences He wa: given a British Knughthood in 1931 When the Indian Dominior appointed a Universities Commission in 1948 to revise the syster of higher education in this country, $\operatorname{Dr} \mathrm{S}$ Radhakrishnar was appointed its President, but before 1ts report was published he became the Indian Ambassador to Russia He has travellec extensively in America and Europe as a lecturer He is now Vice-President of the Indian Republic

Dr Radhahrishnan is a fluent and impressive speaker, : profound thinker and a prolific writer His works includı Indzan Philosophy, The Hindu View of Life, India and China, anc. Gautama the Buddha
p 156 Kapilavastu. the city where Gautama was born It was the capital of his father's kingdom
cakravartin a sovereign ruler over a number of otherwise independent hings in ancient India
Buddha: the enlightened, one who has attaned spiritual illumination

Smeon a pious man residing at Jerusalem, who, inspired by the Spirit in the Temple, took the infant Jesus up in his arms and made prophecies about Him.
p 157 logomachies disputes about words, or controversies turning on merely verbal points
p 158 Mara, tempter
demon of Socrates the 'gemus' of the Giech philooppher hocintes, wheh, hike an mucr voice, suggested colutum to the questions wheh engaged his attention
p $1^{74}$ Sarnath apliee near Benater with iches of Buddhist archite ture and a stuph
Ananda: the cousm, constant compamon and attendant of Buddh:
P 160 Bralima the Supteme Being the Penal Realits . Vin.ara sel note on p 203
Sariputta: a finounte dinciple of Buddha
p lul the Tathagata: Gautim the Buddha, It, one who has reahed I ruth
Socratic manner if acked a question by a disciple Socrates did not ruph directly Instead he crosscsammed the questomes so that the latter humself might gadualk suppls the answer
1 16: the martyrs' deaths of Socrates and Jesus: Socrate: was mede to dunh hemloch, and Jesus was concified Thes ane called martyrs because they land down thar hes in a gieat cause
p 165 Vedic orthodoxy and ceremonialısm behef in the commonh accepted opimons about the efficacy of religrous ceremonics and sacufices piescribed in' the Vedas
Judaism. Jewish religion, with its numerous rites and ceremonics
Order • fratermity of monhs, bound by strict rules of discipline

## BOOKS THAT HAVE INFLUENCED ME

Sir Chandraschhara Venkata Raman, the famous scientist, was born in 1888 and was cducated at Vizagapatam and at Madras In 1907, when he was only nmeteen, he was appointcd an officer in the Indian Finance Depariment on $h$
of a difficult competitise evammation But has taste for sesentifis studies would not permit him to spend his hife in offire work though he had brilhant prospects of promotion Ile wor several awards for has rescarches and became Profecsor o Physics at Calcutta Unucrsity m 1917 He was also. Special Lecturer in the subject at Madras, Lahore and othel Universities In 1928 he was Gencral President of the Indiat Science Congress, and in 1929 he received a Britush Kinght hood He was made a Fellow of the Roval Socicts, anc in 1930 was awarded the Nobel Prize for Physics Scientific research has been his passion, and he has made importan contributions to learned journals in India, Lngland, and the United States Scientific bodies all over the world hav conferred their highest distunctions upon hum He left Calcutta in 1934, and is now Director of Raman Research Institute Bangalore

Professol Raman has often been to Europe and America ir connection with his researches and has lectured to most of then principal scientific associations Like Sir Jagadish Chandia Bose he has been an impressive example of the capacity of Indian for scientific speculation and investigation
p 166 Robert Louis Stevenson (1850-94) author o several well-known novels such as Treasure Island anc Dr fekyll and Mr Hyde as well as of many notable essays and poems
p 167 Kidnapped one of Stevenson's stones of adventure published in 1886
Physiography : physical geography an expositior of the principles underlying it
p 168 Edwin Arnold's great book. Arnold was for some time Principal of the Government Sanshint College Poona, and was later connected with the Dall Telegraph His poem The Light of Asta made the story and teachings of Buddha known to many readers in Enghsh-speahing countries
Euclid Greeh mathematician (B C 323-283) who taugh Geometry at Alexandria and whose Elements contanec the first sy stematic treatment of that science
p 169 curves.....solids of all kinds: parabola, ellipse, etc, are curves Cubes and cones are some of the solids dealt with by Euclid Figures include squares, rectangles, etc
p 170 Archimedes (BC 287-212) Greek mathematician famous for his studies in mechanics and hydrostatics. He invented a machine called the Archumedean screw which was used to remove water from the ship's hold Hermann von Helmholtz (1821-94) German scientist He covered almost the whole field of science from physiology to mechanics, and is particularly famous for his investrgation of the nature of light
Isaac Newton (1642-1727) Sir Isaac Newton, the great Enghsh mathematician who was the author of the Princtpa, which caused a resolution in scienufic thought
Colossus: grgantic figure, from the huge statuc of Apollo which once stood at the entrance to the harbour at Rhodes in the Mediterranean, with one leg on each side of the entrance

## THE SUCGESS OF NON-VIOLENCE

Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru, Prime Mimster of the Repubhe of India, was born in 1889, and 15 the onls son of the late Pandit Moulal Neiru, who was the leader of the Allahabad Bar and a prominent public man Educated at Harrow and Cambridge, Jawaharlal was called to the Bar at the Inner Temple in 1912, but politics had a greater attraction for hom than lan He eark became Secretary of the Home Rule League of Allahabad and a member of the All-Indin Coneress Committee Mahatma Gandhs peroonahti had as deep an influence on him as it had on his father, and Jawherhal became one of has desoted followers and later, has tructed heutenamt He was elected Prestent of the Indian Natomal Congress more than once and was improsoned several tume for tahng part in pohtical mosemente He bore hardshpe cherefulh for the sthe of his countr

Pandity was appointed a member of the Government of India, when the Congress was moted to take part in admumstration along with the Mushm League before the pirtuon m 1947 He became Prime Ninister (of the Dommon of India) after the partition, and he contmues to fill that evalted postion in the Indian Republic He sisited the United States in 1919 and was honoured by man public bodies as a noble and farsighted statesmon and a truls worths representatise of his great country The address he delnered at the Spectal Consocation of the Columbia Universits whech conferred the honorari degice of Doctor of Laus upon him, gives sufficient pronf of his humnnuts and grasp of international problems ls Prime Minster of India, he has often vissted England and France to discuss international questions

Though he had English education hus admuration for India's past and indigenous culture is profound, and his am 15 to reme his country's ancient fame and prosperin bs rasmg the masses to a higher plane of life and thought He is a distangushed writer on social political and cultural subjects, and his book are studied and admured in all parts of the woild Among his chief writungs are Autobrograph, Glumpes of 11 arld His'or', Souet Russia, and The Disco, en of India
p 171. one......peace: General Eisenhower, who was Supime Allied Commander-m-Chief in Europe dung the Second Great War, and was President of Columbia Unversity in 1949 when the Speat Consocation was held

Plato's philosopher-kings• m his Rcpubhr Plato taught that government could be satisfactory onk when philosophers were hings or governors, or when hingor governors were phulosophers
p 173 incessant activity......leisure he worked whthout rest to promote the Congress ideal and thus came into conflict with the Government His onls chance to rest came when he was imprisoned
p 174 weapons. ...contemplate: the reference is to poison
gas, atom bombs etc
p 175 objectivity an atutude or outlook which is independent of the influence of personal opmons and feelings, and is concerned only with the actual facts
p 177. isolationism: the policy of remaning aloof from the affars of other nations This was followed by the United States till recent times
neutrality: impartality, not tahing ether side in a war
Holland• Holland's soverergnty in Indonesia has now come to an end It became a sovereign republic in 1949

Portugal: Goa, Diu and Daman are the main Portuguese possessions in India
p 178 attempt... to exterminate the Jews: reference mav be made to Hitler's onslaught on the Jews in German Austraa and Poland, and the Arab States' war agam: the Jews in Palestine before the State of Israel wa formed
p 179 wishful thinking: thought or magination mfluenced bt over-optimistic desire, letting one's hopes master one's reason

## THE QUEST

181 Mohenjo-daro: a village in Sind in the Indus Vallev Excav ations here have led to the discovery of the foundations of a burned city with traces of a remarkable pre-Ary an civilization estumated to be about 6000 y ears old This is called the Indus Valley curlization
Professor Childe: V Gordon Childe, Unu ersits Professor of Pre-histonc European Archaeology and Director of the Institute of Archaeology, London, since 1946, was born in 1892
the peoples of the Mediterranean. eg, the Romans, the Spamards, the Phœmicians, etc

## maghty travellers from <br> Central Asxa from China and Western China, and Ibn Hiuen-Tsang and Festern and,

 Western Asia Albetum (born in Ta-Hian from having been boin at Khi came from Tangier) fro: Angkor, Borobudur: ina from Central Asia Cambodia, contains : Angkor, the Anghor Vat shathe ruins of a the old capital of style of architecture showing the influence temple calle. temple in Java with borobudur is a rue of the Hindu p 182 my lanshava with traces of Hindu art. mugrated to Indo Kashmir: the with Ajanta, Ellora, thom Kashmir writer's ancesto village in the state the Elephanta Buddhist cave tate of Hyderabad, wes. Ajanta is a ing the greatness of with wonderful frest there arc another villagess of ancient Indian art fresces shon similar rock temples in Hyderabad famoust Ellora is Bombay with rock Elephanta is a smans for almosi P 183 melas parts of tars where vast Sarnath see note on p crowds came from differem inscraptions note on $p 229$ pillars or slabeachings of Emperor Asoha during the Buddha carved on stone reign of the Maune In 1569 to commemorate built by the Emperor Ahbar of Salim capital for a time, and of his son Salim p 184 proletarian movemas named after him foretold the birth idea that movements lowest class of the people should be bents inspircd by theP 186 the wordy comanaenple be controlled by the came to be compritten on ator. elaborate uhen original work ceased to be produced composition,

91 the seat......cultures : Muslim culture flourished in North India in medieval times in consequence of the Islamic conquests but did not spread to South India' It blended with the ancient Hindu culture nost noticeably in the United Provinces
193 sphinx-like: the sphuns was a monstel in Greek invthology with a woman's head and the body of a finged hon It was supposed to ask travellers Iddles and to devour them when they could not answer No such legend attaches to the Egyptan sphins, which has a wingless lion's body and a man's or an anmal's head.
mandaxin: Chinese civil or mulitary official


[^0]:    *Inaugural Address delivered by Sir 7. C Bose on the ${ }^{*} 30$ th Noicmber, 1917 when he dedicated the Bose Institute to the Nation

[^1]:    BEI-B

[^2]:    *Thus was to have been delivered at the Patna Unversity in November, 1943

[^3]:    ${ }^{1}$ Xenophon savs that Socrates 'was frequently seen sacrificing at home and on the public altars of the alty'

